

The Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction:

Why and How the World Economic Order will collapse in 2011

Georgi Stankov

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Preface	3
Part I	3
1. The Creator and his Creation.....	7
2. The Limitations of Human Creation.....	8
3. The Physical Laws of Creation reflect the Nature of All-That-Is.....	10
4. The Law of Conservation of Energy.....	11
5. The Primary Term of All Consciousness.....	11
6. The Principle of Last Equivalence.....	12
7. Energy and Information are One and the Same.....	13
8. The Mathematical Concept of U-Sets.....	14
9. The Notion of Separation is the Origin of All Wrong Ideas.....	14
10. The Foundation Crisis of Mathematics.....	17
11. The Discovery of the Universal Law Solved The Foundation Crisis of Mathematics.....	19
12. The Basic Theory of the Universal Law.....	23
13. The Theory of the Universal Law as a Cosmic View.....	27
14. The Idea of Separation from All-That-Is Explains The Eschatology of Human Existence.....	30
15. Ascension is the Separation of the Wheat from the Chaff.....	40
16. Why Entities want to be Evil.....	45
17. The Light Body Process (LBP) Eliminates Separation by Establishing The Conditions of Constructive Interference with the Higher Realms... ..	46
18. The Dark Forces use the Health Care System to Exterminate Humans..	52
19. Human Fears and the Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction.....	54
20. The Laws of Creation and Destruction are Laws of Expansion and Contraction	56
21. The Ideas Promoted by the Dark Forces are N-Sets.....	60
22. The Forces of Light Promote the Perception of Oneness by Encouraging Human Beings to Think in Terms of U-Sets	61
23. Basic Ideas of Mankind that are N-Sets.....	64
24. Pitfalls and Fallacies of the Orion Monetary System.....	69
25. The Orion Monetary System in the Historical Perspective.....	78
26. The Theory of Macroeconomics Promotes The Orion Monetary System	88
Final Remarks.....	94
Part II	97
Commentaries	
Selected Emails to Light Workers.....	97

Preface

This book is a true product of internet. During my scientific research activities in the 80s, I used some scientific “data banks” that could be considered a precursor of internet, The data banks worked rather clumsy, the entrance to them was restricted, and the services were very expensive. Nevertheless, the existence of such data banks was perceived at that time as a true revolution in information and data processing by all scientists like me, who have commenced with their scientific and research activities in old libraries and have wasted much time going through hand-written or typed catalogues that were sometimes 200-300 years old.

When internet was broadly introduced in the 90s, my expectations were hugely disappointed. The quality of most information was appalling, outrageous, at best, confusing and of little scientific or spiritual value. The few scientific journals that began to publish in internet were as expensive as their paper versions and did not provide for any interactive services as some search providers like Google later did. I soon realized that internet is a mirror image of the uncensored thoughts, ideas, beliefs, and confusions of humanity, and how naïve I must have been in the past to assume that true intelligence is a common virtue among human beings.

I realized that traditional libraries, to which I felt attracted since my early childhood, have never been a true vivisection of human mentality but the best and most spiritual part of it. Internet started instead as a closet of the mental excrements of humanity. I do not intend to be too harsh on mankind - I am simply making a dispassionate, objective observation. Much has changed since then, and the improvement in some areas is more than evident. But I still miss the intellectual aspirations that make us enlightened beings in this medium.

When I began with the last, most intensive phase of my light body process in 1999, I decided to boycott this new mass medium and to switch on to telepathy. I could no longer bear the negativity, which internet emitted at that time. The advantage of telepathy is that it is simultaneous, time-saving, emotionally much more intensive than the written word, and always precise in the transmitted information.

My boycott lasted for more than ten years, until I was urged by my higher self in autumn 2010 to check the latest channelled information on internet and make an analysis of the mental and spiritual conditions, under which light workers operate worldwide. To this I must add that I am speaking or using several languages, including Bulgarian, German, English, Italian, French, Russian, and some other Slavonic languages.

Now, that I am approaching the end of my current incarnation and my soul contract as an incarnated human being is almost fulfilled, I can definitely say that my chief mission on earth has always been in making a profound analysis of human intellectual achievements in all areas of spiritual activities and in evaluating all human errors and mental confusions from which Darkness on this planet stems.

This mission began with natural science and philosophy, but it soon became much broader and involved politics, economics, history, religions, trivial human thinking, social behaviour, and human emotions. Finally, I had to deal with modern esotericism, which is a poor substitute for human **Gnosis**, as it has been developed by many excellent thinkers in the past, such as *Heraclitus, Plato, Aristotle, Socrates, Plotinus, Cusanus, Descartes, Spinoza, Leibniz, Kant*, to name some of them.

None of their teachings can be found in present-day esotericism and in particular in the numerous channelled messages from the 4th and 5th dimension, although this, in the history of modern mankind, unique information transfer from the higher astral realms onto the earth plane was meant to be a continuation of the spiritual endeavour of these excellent thinkers in the past. True knowledge can only evolve out of clear comprehension of the spiritual heritage of mankind. The most astounding feature of modern esotericism is its profound lack of any historical, philosophical, and cultural background. It is a declaration of intellectual bankruptcy.

All light workers, I have come upon so far, have absolutely no real scientific background and hence no understanding for the theoretical and intellectual deficits that current empiric science on this planet harbours. They have never made any attempt to recognize these flaws in human scientific thinking or to examine the possibilities, how they can be eliminated from the point of view of true spiritual knowledge.

In other words, they have failed to comprehend the actual purpose of this broad transfer of divine information from the higher spiritual realms, which has, in the first place, the function to transcend the narrow-mindedness of present-day scientists, whose ideas shape our modern technological society in a profound manner. At present, there is virtually no dialogue between scientists and light workers as to adjust or possibly enrich their world views. This lack of communication is paralysing the intellectual discernment of both groups.

For instance, most channelled messages are transmitted in oral (in trance) or written (automatic writing) language. At the same time many channels make their mediums aware of the fact that the original information that they receive is in a pure energetic form and that this information has to be diluted and transformed through many energetic levels into oral or written form, and that this energy transformation has to cope with many energetic resistances and limitations within the mental and emotional bodies of the channelled entity.

The chief energetic limitation is, however, the *structure of human language*, which is *sequential* and inadequate to express the *simultaneity*, *multidimensionality* and *synchronicity* of the information from the higher realms that create human reality on the earth plane in a secondary manner.

This information can be found in numerous channelled messages. It is a red flag of many channels for all incarnated entities who read their messages to start thinking over the structure of human languages and how it limits the scope of the information coming from the higher realms. This is a huge gnostic theme, the theoretical importance of which has yet to be discovered. However, I have not come upon a single light worker or medium that has taken this clue seriously and has made an effort to analyse human language from an energetic, astral point of view. Light workers have not even realized this theoretical problem, because they are not trained in analytical thinking.

For this reason, they cannot adequately evaluate the messages, they receive from their channels. They are, so to say, “lost in translation” of the multidimensional information from the higher realms into the *linearity* of three-dimensional space-time as experienced on earth. This is the most common fallacy of all light workers prior to Ascension. They have not yet developed an appropriate abstract intellectuality as to imagine how multidimensional life will be in the simultaneity of the higher realms.

Apart from that, they are also lost in their emotions, because they have neglected true logical thinking, which is the key to an understanding of all human emotions without suppressing them. They should really start reading about human “affectations” in the classical works of western philosophy.

As far as I am aware – and I say this as a matter of fact - I am the first and only person on earth to have realized the importance of this linguistic problem from a cognitive and epistemological point of view and to have solved it in an immaculate scientific manner by considering the existing linguistic and semantic theories and by expanding them with true spiritual knowledge. This is just one example as to how unprepared all light workers are in analysing the information they receive from various channels from the higher, and not so high, realms in terms of true science and knowledge.

This intellectual deficiency can be observed on both sides. All channelled messages, I have read in the last 15 years, do not discuss scientific and theoretical aspects. Some channels may evoke the impression that they are giving scientific information as for instance *Metatron* that is channelled by several incarnated entities. This channel discusses some physical aspects of Ascension from the point of view of quantum mechanics. However, both the didactical approach and the quality of the information are so poor, that this channel makes a disservice to real science and should be discarded as irrelevant and confusing. This is the worst of all possible worlds - to pretend to be scientific, but to lack the basics and the faculty for a true scientific elaboration.

Of course, one can put forward the argument that channels from the higher realms can only transmit the kind of information that the medium can comprehend. But this statement does not hold true in reality. There are many channelled books that contain information, which, by far and large, exceeds the apprehending faculty of the medium, as this can be excellently observed in Seth’s books channelled by Jane Roberts.

The best channel that I have found in internet is “cosmic awareness”. The information of this channel is quite precise and does not pretend to be unnecessarily scientific, although it is highly philosophical and precise with respects to the facts that it elaborates. This approach is contrary to that of most channels, which are rather pretentious without giving any substantial background information. Unfortunately, exactly this philosophical dimension of cosmic awareness overwhelms the intellectual abilities of the medium and the energizers who put the questions to this source from the highest realms. This intellectual incompatibility between source and receivers is quite annoying upon reading.

The discrepancy between the cosmic view, this channel presents, and the narrow-mindedness of the members of this group is so obvious and disturbing that one begins to question the effectiveness of such kind of information exchange.

If one expresses the conviction, as I do, that the purpose of any channelled information from the higher realms must be in the first place pedagogical and educational, then it should be the responsibility of all users of this information to comprehend and internalize it in a profound way. This propensity to learn from channelled information as to enrich one’s philosophical *weltanschauung* is unfortunately not at all developed among all light workers.

Almost all channelling entities follow in a slave-like manner the messages they receive from their source and are not able to develop an intellectual curiosity for other related messages that will help them expand their spiritual horizon. In this respect, the mental deficiencies

among light workers are representative of those of the broad population. The only difference lies in their orientation towards more transcendental, spiritual issues and values.

I have personally great doubts, whether this unfavourable intellectual situation could be substantially improved prior to Ascension, even when the anticipated events as discussed in this book will take place this year and will dramatically change the collective mind-set. Therefore, I personally believe that the bar for Ascension for most incarnated entities on earth will be set very low with respect to their intellectual achievements. This has to do with the fact that most human beings only use 8-10% of the potential of their brain. After Ascension this capacity will increase to 50% and more.

*

In the meantime I have scrutinized more than 500 prominent channels and other esoteric sites in internet retrospectively, as well as prospectively. The intellectual and scientific level of all channelled messages can only be described as appalling. There is virtually no discussion on fundamental scientific and cognitive issues, for instance, which basic ideas in natural sciences have prohibited an understanding of the transcendental dimension of human beings – their true multidimensional nature as powerful sentient beings of cosmic proportions in contrast to their cognitive and sensual limitations as biological entities, incarnated in the dense three-dimensional space-time of earth.

These gnostic topics have always been in the centre of interest of all highly evolved human beings who have lived on earth and have contributed to a better understanding of the eschatology of human existence. All problems of humanity stem from the lack of spiritual understanding and can be eliminated as soon as all humans become enlightened beings. This is what Ascension is all about.

Ascension is not an event, but a process that has begun a long time ago and has accelerated in the last 24 years since the first *harmonic convergence* took place in the summer of 1987. In the course of this and next year, this process will reach its final culmination. We are in the **End Times**, as predicted in many religious and esoteric books. The **Rapture** of mankind is in full swing and many entities will leave earth and enter the 5th dimension before the final split of the two earths – the *ascended earth A* and the *descended planet B* - takes place in December 2012.

Much of what has been written in this book will no longer be of relevance to those entities who will ascend. But the more so for those, who have not yet made up their mind. The coming months will be crucial not only with respect to their earthly destiny, but also with respect to their future incarnations. Ascension of earth and mankind is a juncture of cosmic proportions for numerous souls throughout the whole galaxy and beyond it. It will terminate the incarnation cycle of many souls, so that they can proceed with their infinite journey of cosmic experience and exploration towards the Oneness of All-That-Is.

PART I

1. The Creator and his Creation

The three-dimensional reality (**3d-reality**) on earth that builds the current plane of existence of mankind is a product of the creative imagination of the higher realms of All-That-Is, to which our souls also belong. The cosmic rule of **Creation** says that first there is an idea, an imagination of what might be, and only then its realization. In the higher realms, there is no time-lag between imagination and creation, as time does not exist as a dimension in these realms. Everything is created in the "Now". This circumstance is defined in human language as "simultaneity" and "synchronicity".

However, the sequentially operating human mind is limited by the biological brain and its slow propagation of neuronal signals due to their retardation at the neuronal synapses and cannot truly understand the concept of simultaneity of the higher realms and how they actually operate.

Most human beings believe that matter comes first, and all they can do is to adjust to it by manipulating it in various ways. Current technological society is entirely based on this notion. This is the reversal of the actual creative process of All-That-Is. Present-day empiric science and modern technologies are manifestations of this narrow human concept of Creation. This is the principal cognitive flaw of all humans, most of whom do not bother about transcendental issues, but also of light workers, who, while deeply engaged in expanding the boundaries of their spiritual knowledge, fail to consider the cognitive and epistemological pre-requisites for any true Creation from a philosophical and gnostic point of view.

It is, therefore, very important to clearly define this upper limit of cognition of all incarnated human entities in an a priori manner, in order to understand the necessity and inevitability of the upcoming events during this year that will prepare the ground for **Ascension** of earth and part of mankind at the end of 2012.

The author assumes that the reader is well informed about these events from the many channelled messages in Internet. In particular, the messages of Cosmic Awareness in www.cosmicchannelings.com are an excellent introduction into these unique and key events in the history of earth and modern mankind, being the last of many civilisations that have evolved and completed their incarnation cycle on this planet since eons of time.

As already said, the realization of all imagined ideas occurs immediately in the higher frequency realms of existence, also defined as 5th, 6th, and higher dimensions, This affords a much higher level of responsibility from the Creator – be he an individual or collective entity - as any creation has repercussions on the Creator. If the Creator creates entities that also have the capacity to create, there are theoretically two alternatives how to manage Creation in a responsible manner.

The first one is the original creator gives the created entities the unlimited power to create, because he has created them perfect. This alternative is defined in religion and philosophy as the "free will of man" given to him by God or Nature. However, both religion and philo-

sophy, respectively, science, have so far failed to prove that God and Nature are different entities, while at the same time they vigorously sustain the notion of their separation, which is the only legitimacy for their existence as separate systems of knowledge.

If God and Nature were one and the same, as they actually are, religion must merge with science, and science must become transcendental by eliminating most of its empiric dogmas that narrow its scope of human cognition. However, all religions are so overloaded with wrong spiritual concepts and ideas that they cannot be reformed, but must be replaced and substituted by a new system of transcendental knowledge that also incorporates some of the valid concepts of empiric science. This task has been successfully accomplished by the author in the 90s by developing the new **Theory and Gnosis of the Universal Law**. This huge theoretical topic has been covered by the author in many books and goes beyond the scope of this essay.

The other alternative is to restrict the creative potential of the created entity to some selected areas of experience. The latter alternative is that which has been actually explored on earth for the last 13 000 years under different sets of circumstances and preconditions. In this respect the free will of the incarnated entity is subjected to the pre-conceived plan of the soul. The latter takes into consideration myriad existential alternatives which the incarnated entity can explore throughout his life.

Therefore, the scope of the free will of the incarnated entity is already pre-determined by the soul prior to incarnation. At the same time, the space of existential alternatives is so vast that it practically can never be explored by the individual. Therefore, the free will of human beings does exist, but only within the pre-established conditions of the soul or the **Higher Self**, which is at the same time the co-creator of the plane of existence on earth.

Needless to say that most of the incarnated entities do not use this potential of the free will to its full extent to promote their spiritual growth, but instead succumb through the social habit of adaptation to the pre-existing material and other illusions of 3d-life. This is the source of all human malaise on earth.

2. The Limitations of Human Creation

Human entities are born on earth in a state of more or less total **amnesia** with respect to their creative potential as **cosmic multidimensional beings**. This is also known as the "**veil of forgetfulness**". The term encompasses the deliberate separation of the incarnated entity from the Source - from the higher pristine realms of existence - for the purpose of having collective experience under extreme limited energetic conditions. It is very important to observe that the creation of such a limitation affords the deliberate application of huge energies that "seal" the corresponding plane of existence from the simultaneity, synchronicity, and co-creation of the higher realms.

This level of maximal separation from the Source is only achieved in the **3d-space-time** of the solar universes. Life on earth represents the maximal possible separation from the Source in the whole galaxy. This separation is of course a subjective perception of the incarnated entity, created by his **limited senses** and narrow **daily consciousness**. In reality, human beings are, from an energetic point of view, always an integral part of the soul and the higher realms.

The whole *metabolism* and unconditional, subconscious reflexes, being indispensable for the support of human life, are regulated by higher frequency energies of the soul. In this respect the much discussed **chakras** are interceptions between the high frequency energies of the soul and the electromagnetic and quantum energies of the biological body.

The energies that accomplish this separation from the Source and create the perceived 3d-space-time must inevitably be of low frequency, as to build a **destructive interference** with the harmonic higher frequency levels of Creation; the latter are perceived by human beings as "**unconditional love**".

Such obstructive energies create the human concept of **duality**, which is central to all religious and esoteric concepts, which mankind has developed throughout history in its effort to comprehend the Nature of All-That-Is. From the restricted dualistic point of view of human awareness, the low frequency energies of matter and flesh are usually described as "*dark forces, Ahriman forces, Luciferian forces, demons, evil aliens*" etc. However, these phenomena, though they may be quite real at a given 3d-plane of existence, can only exist within the Oneness of All-That-Is.

*

We introduce the physical term "destructive interference" which should be cogent to all readers with a modest understanding of *wave theory* from school at this place, as to make aware of the fact that all the so called "dark forces" on earth are created by local destructive interference within the harmony and simultaneity of the Whole and can be automatically eliminated by changing the conditions of destructive interference with those of **constructive interference**, also known as **harmonic convergence** in the esoteric literature.

As there will be a lot of talk this year about the **dark forces** - the **Powers That Be** - that have controlled earth and humanity for thousands of years, it is very important to stress the core message of this essay, namely, that all evil forces are integral part of All-That-Is. It is from the subjective point of view of the dark forces to consider themselves separated from the Source. Within this subjectivity they create their own experience of separation.

The current process of earth's Ascension, which has entered its final and most intensive phase in the summer of 1987 (*first harmonic convergence*), is from an energetic point of view the **establishment of the condition of constructive interference** - of *unconditional love* - on earth by eliminating step by step all local destructive interferences that may be experienced as emotional negativities and spiritual blockades. These are the driving emotional and mental forces behind all atrocities, one can currently observe on earth, just as they have always been in the core of the bellicose history of mankind.

As Ascension is the return to Oneness, there is always the possibility for any representative of the dark forces to also return to the Source. It depends only on their free will - on what choice such entities will make in this particular moment, while Ascension is virtually unfolding in front of our very eyes.

This preliminary statement is meant to avoid any confusion from the very beginning, as a substantial part of mankind may choose to go along the path of greater separation from the Source and will decide against Ascension and merging with the Oneness of All-That-Is. This choice should be respected by all those who have decided to ascend with earth in the 5th dimension.

At this point we must make the reader aware of the fact that the terms "Oneness" and "All-That-Is" are *tautologies* of one and the same thing. This is what we call the "**principle of last equivalence**" of human awareness. As we shall show below, this is the **first principle** of all human thinking, not only on earth, but also as *cosmic consciousness*, respectively, *awareness* throughout the whole universe and within infinite dimensions and realities.

Although the above discussed interactions, even when they involve human behaviour and ethics, may seem at first glance to be very complex and far-fetched, they are, in fact, all of energetic origin and can be reduced to some very simple physical principles.

Unfortunately, current esoteric and channelled literature is full of dubious and unclear terms in this respect, such as "rays and colours, and flames, e.g. 5th ray, blue ray, twin flame, etc." which further confuse the already distorted human mind. Out of this semantic confusion various schools of esoteric thought have emerged in the last years that contribute to a further mental separation among the few light workers (less than 1% of the world population). This is precisely what should be overcome in this crucial year in the history of mankind.

3. The Physical Laws of Creation reflect the Nature of All-That-Is

All-That-Is is as simple as it is infinite in its plurality. One should not confuse the variety of forms with the simplicity of the **Laws of Creation**. This is the principal fallacy of any restricted awareness that is separated from the Source. Although there may be an infinite number of planes of existence in the horizontal and vertical line, they all obey the simple **law of frequency superposition**, defined as **constructive and destructive interference** in *wave theory*. In order to understand these laws we have to establish a preliminary idea of the **Nature of All-that-Is**.

All-That-Is, the **Whole**, no matter how we name it, has some characteristics that have not been realized either by present-day science or by its counterpart - current esotericism. Religions have not even made an effort to comprehend the Whole; therefore, they can be excluded from this discussion without affecting its universal validity. For this reason we refer to any true science of transcendental knowledge as "**Gnosis**", which is the ancient Greek term for "true spiritual knowledge", respectively, for the study of such knowledge. It should be observed at this place that any true scientific knowledge can only be of transcendental, gnostic character. Such knowledge should begin with an exploration of the Nature of the Whole.

*

All-That-Is has the following *characteristics* that any human being without a deep spiritual knowledge can easily derive from his consciousness in an a priori manner. These are: The Whole is **closed, infinite**, and **discrete**, that is, it consists of infinite levels and systems; it is **continuous**, that is, there are no voids (vacuum) between its levels and systems, and it is in a **state of permanent energy exchange**. Let us elaborate these primary features of All-That-Is that are conceivable to any human mind from a physical and cognitive point of view.

4. The Law of Conservation of Energy

By saying that the Whole is *closed*, we simply acknowledge the fact that energy cannot be lost. This we can observe in all energy interactions. Current physics has acknowledged this fact as first discovered by the German physician Robert Meyer only in the late 19th century and has defined it as the "*law of conservation of energy*", also known as the "*first law of thermodynamics*".

All known physical laws reflect the **law of conservation of energy**. Without the conservation of energy, it will not be possible to define any known physical law as a *mathematical equation*. This elementary fact is currently not fully apprehended in theoretical physics. The law of conservation of energy can only exist because there is an incessant energy exchange between the systems and levels of All-That-Is. The Whole is **Energy Exchange** (see below).

We can apply this law for instance to the creation and regulation of the human body by the soul. All astral, vital energies that the human body acquires from the soul and the higher realms of Creation in order to support its life as a biological organism are transformed into biochemical matter in the process of cell metabolism and then radiated as **pure energetic experience of 3d-space-time** back to the higher realms.

This is the only reason, and purpose, of the soul to seek incarnation experience in the 3d-space-time of the solar universes. Experience, in its purest essence, is a particular energy exchange, as well as the *memory* of this exchange, whereas memory is another particular form of energy exchange. The last statement is tautological and this confirms the closed character of All-That-Is. This ought to be basic esoteric knowledge to any light worker with a modicum of spiritual awareness.

5. The Primary Term of All Consciousness

By acknowledging that the Whole is closed and manifests itself as a conservation of energy in every interaction we actually recognize that there is no difference between *All-That-Is* and **Energy**. They are one and the same. This is a basic observation that holds true for any kind of awareness - be it human or cosmic. We can call this insight "**the primary term of all consciousness**" and write it as a simple equation:

$$\text{All-That-Is} = \text{Energy} = \text{Space-Time} = \text{any Consciousness or Awareness} = \text{etc.} =$$
$$= \text{Primary Term of Human Consciousness}$$

The **primary equation** encompasses the basic knowledge of any kind of awareness: All-That-Is exists as a concept in every individual consciousness, no matter how restricted or evolved it may be. In religion, this primordial idea has been recognized by postulating that "God is everything and exists in all beings and objects". In the naturalistic and shamanistic

religions, this is known as *pantheism*, in quantum physics this is referred to as the *principle of superposition*, which means that all quantum systems are interrelated and interdependent as demonstrated in the famous *EPRB-experiment* for photon interactions.

6. The Principle of Last Equivalence

The above equation is the first and last equivalence of human consciousness, and, most probably, of any kind of consciousness within All-That-Is. It discloses a **fundamental tautology** of human perception. This tautology is the fundamental proof that All-That-Is is **closed**. The concept of the closed character of All-That-Is is a metaphysical, transcendental idea that can be experimentally proven by its concrete manifestation - the law of conservation of energy: All energy interactions that we observe in the real physical world follow the law of conservation of energy.

Theoretically, the closed character of All-That-Is can be proven by building numerous tautologies which point to the semantic equivalence of all terms attributed to All-That-Is. This primordial idea of human and any consciousness or awareness is defined as:

The Principle of Last Equivalence

One can alternatively define this principle as the **Law of Oneness** without altering the essence of the knowledge that this principle perspires. Purely for this reason, we introduce the concept of the “**primary term**”, thus making the reader aware of the fact that we can use any word for the primary term of our consciousness, as long as we mean All-That-Is. The primary term is the primordial mirror-image of All-That-Is of any particular awareness as part of the Whole.

This *tautological equivalence* of all words that assess the primary term of our consciousness as expressed by the previous statement is the actual “principle of last equivalence”. It is the first and **ONLY axiomatic statement** of human consciousness - be it individual or collective - that cannot be derived from any other statement. Otherwise, it will not be a first statement. This is another tautology that proves the closed character of All-That-Is.

This first statement or idea of human consciousness is also defined as the **Primary Axiom** of human thinking. This definition has been deliberately chosen as to make the vast majority of uneducated people aware of the fact, that since Antiquity numerous thinkers, such as *Euclid*, *Plato*, and *Aristotle* have developed the concept of **Axiomatics** - the study of logical arrangement of all human statements in a *categorical system*, such as science, in which there is no inconsistency or contradiction between any two arbitrary statements - by departing from a small number of self-evident statements, preferably, from only one statement.

The *Geometry* of Euclid was considered for many centuries to be a paradigm of true axiomatics and an ultimate goal for any other scientific discipline, such as philosophy. For instance, both *Descartes*, the father of modern science, and *Spinoza*, the father of modern ethics, wrote their philosophical treatises according to the axiomatic principle of Euclidean Geometry.

This ideal remained central to Western scientific thinking until empirical, explorative science emerged in the late 19th century. The putative success of scientific empiricism in the last one

hundred years eliminated axiomatic philosophy as a way of thinking and approaching the Nature of All-That-Is from our modern educational system. The current agnosticism of all scientists is the natural consequence of the dominance of this narrow-minded empirical dogma over the collective human mind-set.

The author has dedicated some comprehensive books on this key philosophical issue which is in the core of current agnosticism of mankind. This will be the greatest mental hurdle which mankind must circumvent this year in order to ascend at the end of 2012.

The concept of full **axiomatization** of human knowledge and the corresponding categorical systems has dominated the philosophical thinking of Western civilisation as an intellectual ideal since Antiquity, as demonstrated in the works of Descartes, Leibniz, Spinoza, Kant, and many other thinkers, notwithstanding the fact that they have all failed to establish a truly universal system of human knowledge or to develop a proper scientific language that can be axiomatized without a single exception.

It is important to observe that the English language does not even have a word for “axiomatics”, although this term is quite popular in most European languages. This fact brings into a focus the cognitive misery of Anglo-Saxon scientific, empirical thinking that has, for historical reasons, influenced and flawed the current *weltanschauung* of most human beings on earth in a most profound and deplorable way.

The establishment of a truly universal axiomatics of all science and human language was achieved for the first time in the history of modern mankind in 1994-1995 by the author of this essay, after he discovered the Universal Law and developed the new physical and mathematical axiomatics as a result of this discovery. He has extensively proved that human knowledge has its origin in the principle of last equivalence and can be derived from the primary term in an axiomatic manner.

He initially proved that the whole theory of physics can be axiomatically derived from this principle, by showing in an irrevocable manner that the **Universal Law** is the most simple mathematical presentation of All-That-Is as a **rule of three $a = b/c$** . This is the only physical law of All-That-Is, perceived as **space-time** by human consciousness. To this we shall say much more below.

It should be cogent to the reader that the equation defined as the *principle of last equivalence* is the limit of any human cognition. Forever! We may ascend as human beings to the 5th dimension and acquire much more knowledge about the systems and levels (dimensions) of All-That-Is, but we shall still not be able to enlarge our awareness beyond the primary term of All-That-Is. It is very important for the reader to comprehend this insight to its full extent and to make it the foundation of his very thinking –as soon as possible and as profoundly as one is able to think.

7. Energy and Information are One and the Same

The law of conservation of energy introduces a new concept that has not been realized so far by science and esotericism. All-That-Is is evidently **Organized Energy** - there is no such thing as chaos, as current empiric science (chaos theory) makes us believe - and organized energy can also be comprehended as **Information**. There is, indeed, no difference between

Energy and *Information* - they are synonyms for All-That-is (*principle of last equivalence*, see above). At the same time, organized energy is **Consciousness** - there is no way of distinguishing organized energy from consciousness. Software programs are for instance organized forms of electromagnetic energy, and they may evolve to artificial consciousness. What we observe on a small scale on earth in the last 20 years with respect to internet and computer technologies, is also occurring on a grander scale throughout All-That-Is.

From this knowledge we can deduce that all parts - systems and levels - of All-That-is have a consciousness. All parts of All-That-Is have an ultimate idea of All-That-Is – from the smallest elementary particle or cell to the most evolved entity. We say in this context: "**The parts contain the Whole as an element**", the element being *awareness, consciousness, organized energy, Spirit* (synonyms). This is a very important statement that will help us organize our knowledge of All-That-Is in a very simple manner.

8. The Mathematical Concept of U-Sets

Systems that contain the Whole as an element are defined in mathematics as **U-sets**. This term was introduced for the first time by *Russell* at the beginning of the 20th century and helped to unify the various mathematical disciplines under the *axiomatic principle of inner consistency and lack of contradiction* as first formulated by the German mathematician *Hilbert* in 1900. For further information we recommend the essay "Universal Law", written by the author and published in internet under: dictionary.sensagent.com/universal+law/en-en/ or www.thefullwiki.org/Universal_Law.

All systems and levels of All-That-Is are U-sets and contain the Whole, the primary term, as an element. This is a fundamentally new concept that offsets the current narrow human perceptions in science, religion, politics, and everyday life, namely, that material objects and human beings are distinct entities that are separated from each other and the Whole and must fight against each other in order to survive.

9. The Notion of Separation is the Origin of All Wrong Ideas

The energetic separation of the incarnated entities on earth from the Whole has promulgated the basic notion of their hallucinatory somatic perception of being distinct biological organisms throughout all current concepts of mankind on Nature and social life. These ideas of biological exclusiveness have shaped the collective world view in such a profound and, at the same time, invisible manner that these ideas are very seldom put into question – in fact, only when they have thoroughly failed, as this will be the case this year with respect to *Darwin's doctrine* on the evolution of human and other species.

The notion of separation is contrary to the nature of All-That-Is, which is at the same time the primary term of our consciousness, precisely, it can be equated with our consciousness according to the principle of last equivalence. Since *Gödel* published his first Theorem on the validity of mathematics in 1931, we know - or at least all theoreticians of science should be aware of it – that it is sufficient to introduce only one wrong statement in a categorical system of knowledge, such as science, religion, and economics in order to bias the whole system.

This is what has happened with these systems of knowledge again and again on this planet in the last several thousand years, since modern man has begun to put his spoken thoughts into a written form. That is why they have no value and must disappear during the next two years in the course of human Ascension, because these systems of separation will have no place in the expanded awareness of the ascended human entities in the 5th dimension.

Gödel proved that mathematics, when organized according to the **axiomatic principle of inner consistency and lack of contradiction** as first postulated by Hilbert in 1900, inevitably leads to two fundamentally contrary statements that seem to be apparently true. This fundamental paradox of mathematics is known as **antinomy**.

The term was introduced by Russell at the beginning of the 20th century. He was the first to realize that all human thoughts are **U-sets** and contain themselves and the Whole as an element. The ultimate term is *consciousness* – it is the total set of all human thoughts, and it is also a thought. This means that all human thoughts contain the whole human consciousness as an element, while the latter is equivalent to the primary term of our consciousness, which is the primordial idea of the Whole of any sentient entity within All-That-Is.

This proof is obviously of a tautological character and this is the ultimate proof that the Whole, being the primary notion of any kind of consciousness or awareness throughout All-That-Is, is of *closed* character. This proof is of transcendental nature and goes beyond the argumentation of current science and mathematics. At the same time this knowledge builds the epistemological foundation of any true science and transcendental system of knowledge.

The latter should ideally amalgamate all current religious views, stripped off of all their wrong ideas of separation, as well as all current esoteric views that make no effort to establish a coherent system of transcendental knowledge. In practice, all world religions should be abolished as false gnostic systems of spiritual knowledge, because none of them adequately assesses the Nature of All-That-Is, respectively, of God.

*

The above mentioned concepts are self-evident and should be cogent to the reader. However, the personal experience teaches us that they can hardly be comprehended and incorporated into daily consciousness by most human beings. The reason for this is that current human species suffers from serious energetic deficiencies that have been deliberately inserted into his biological structure by his co-creators – The Powers That Be - in order to hinder the above advocated *holistic* approach. This is a huge theme that goes beyond the scope of this essay, but it will inevitably become a central piece of theoretical dispute in the second half of this year, after some basic revelations are made public to humanity. At this place we shall say the following.

The most prominent energetic *malfunction* of incarnated human entities on earth is the separation of the left from the right brain hemisphere in their neurological function. The second key malfunction is the limited use of only 8-10% of the actual brain capacity. There are many more malfunctions inserted deliberately in the energetic structure of *Homo sapiens* by his genetic co-engineers – the Powers That Be – to separate him from the Source, most notably the reptilian brain (*cerebellum* in association with *medulla oblongata*).

The reptilian human brain is highly susceptible to fear patterns that can be also artificially emitted with the help of certain advanced technologies from the 4th dimension, from where the dark forces have until now effectively controlled mankind. This situation will change

dramatically this year as a result of the huge, high frequency waves from the central sun of the Galaxy and the higher realms that flood our planet with increasing intensity. Such fear patterns have been successfully used by the dark forces to dump down the critical, logical, and independent thinking of human beings.

Other prominent energetic malfunctions of current human beings are the separation of the *three lower chakras* from the *three higher chakras* by the *4th heart chakra*. This has so far prohibited the development of **Christ consciousness** on earth that integrates the idea of Oneness in human behaviour. The reduction of human DNA to two strands and the use of only a small portion of it for storing information is another important energetic malfunction of incarnated human entities that limits their perception as sentient beings.

It should be observed at this place that present-day bio-science has no idea of this genetic deficiency of human species and defines the unused 95% of human DNA as “junk-DNA”. This fact brings into a focus the cognitive malaise of current, narrow-minded empiric science with respect to its object of study: What scientists do not understand is degraded to “junk” or “dark matter” (for further explanations see below).

It is important to stress that all logical thinking is first and foremost an independent thinking. Precisely this kind of thinking has been dumped down by the Powers That Be for the last 13 000 years, since they have taken full control over this planet and created modern man. This suppression of independent critical thinking of humans is energetically accomplished by modulating and deranging the original independent ideas of the incarnated entity, which he acquires in form of inspirations from his soul, by establishing the condition of destructive interference, which is at the same time the condition of all human **angst** on earth. Such fear deranged patterns of human thinking are always void of logic and true axiomatic arrangement. This is another huge theme that ought to be elaborated in detail in a special book.

However, as *Homo sapiens* was in addition genetically improved by the **Forces of Light**, respectively, by the human souls of the incarnated entities, which are part of the **Source**, modern man has the inherent capacity to be aware of his indistinguishable bond with All-That-Is, even when the notion of his bond with God has been buried in the course of numerous painful incarnations on earth under the veil of total forgetfulness.

Human beings are said to be “sparks of God”. This means that any human entity always has an unrestricted access to **Spirit** (*Geist, Weltgeist*) of **Cosmic Logic**, also known as **Logos** in *Antiquity* or **Nous** in *Neo-Platonism*. Therefore, it is not a coincidence that *John’s Gospel* begins with “At the beginning was *Logos*”, and not the “word”, as it has been erroneously translated from Greek in the Bible in virtually all modern languages in the last sixteen hundred years. Logos was also a synonym for logical thinking – hence the *science of logic*, which was at the beginning and the culmination of ancient Greek education.

This single semantic blunder has effectively hindered a true understanding of the Nature of All-That-Is by all Christians, as the author has extensively elaborated in his theoretical work “Neo-Platonism and Christianity”.

As the reader may have already perceived, all central themes of humanity mentioned in this essay so far are closely intertwined and can only be properly tackled when one departs from their common epistemological origin – the Nature of All-That-Is.

10. The Foundation Crisis of Mathematics

Let us summarize the essence of our previous discussion. All systems and levels of All-That-Is are **U-sets** and contain the Nature of the Whole = the Source = All-That-Is = God = etc. (principle of last equivalence) as an element. Or as one often reads in channelled messages: Human beings are “sparks of God”, which is but a metaphor for the true Nature of All-That-Is.

It is of great importance to realize that this knowledge is basic to the existence of all science, beginning with mathematics. Let us illustrate this basic statement with the following example from the history of mathematics that is at present virtually forgotten or deliberately neglected by all theoreticians.

When *Gödel* proved that mathematics cannot be axiomatized with its own methods, as propagated by *Hilbert* and many other European mathematicians since the beginning of the 20th century, this basic discipline virtually plunged into its **Foundation crisis**. This crisis lasted until 1995, when the author discovered the **Universal Law of All-That-Is** and eliminated it as an artefact, born in the realm of distorted scientific consciousness.

Mathematics is, as some may know, a *hermeneutic* discipline of human knowledge. “Hermeneutic” means that this discipline has no external object of study and exploration as for instance other empirical sciences, such as physics and bio-science are believed to be, although this perception is essentially wrong as we shall show below.

Mathematics deals with *numbers* and other *signs of relation* which are **abstract symbols** that have no external object, but can be eventually applied to external material objects, for instance, to count them. But these hermeneutic symbols are pure platonic ideas of human consciousness. While they are true, otherwise there will be no need to use mathematics, they exist independently of the outer world.

This has been acknowledged by many continental European mathematicians since the turn of the 19th century, but this dispute and its implications are virtually unknown to their counterparts in England and the USA, although, ironically, it were Russell and Whitehead who triggered this dispute with their fundamental theoretical work “Principia Mathematica” published in 1908-1913.

What is the Foundation crisis of mathematics all about? It simply acknowledges the fact that this hermeneutic discipline is not in the position to solve its crisis with its own mathematical means and to prove its validity in the outer world, as this is the case for instance with physics. This discipline assesses natural laws which can be experimentally confirmed at any point in space and time, as well as independently of the observer, as this is the case for instance with Newton’s laws of gravitation.

The reason for this is that all natural laws can be expressed as mathematical equations, which are of universal validity. This is the actual reason, why physics is generally considered to be an exact natural science, whereas most other sciences, such as bio-science and economics cannot claim this ubiquitous exactness as they cannot be mathematically expressed.

However, theoretical physics has made no effort to explain us, how it is possible that Nature functions according to mathematics, while this discipline is a fairly recent intellectual artefact

of human civilisation, whereas Nature on this planet ought to be several billions years old, if one assumes that the Darwin's doctrine of evolution is correct.

How is it possible that an older a priori phenomenon of galactic dimension such as Nature adjusts to the modest spiritual achievements of a humble species, called *Homo sapiens*, who is not even in the position to organize his social life without perennial wars and collapses and, above of all, only by virtue of destroying this very Nature, by incorporating in a posterior manner his recent, modest mathematics that has not been able to render a single reliable statistical tool or future prediction on his own destiny, as the upcoming cosmic events will prove beyond any doubt?

To account for this “**child-mother paradox**” – the child, being *Homo sapiens*, changing the essence of Mother-Nature – scientists have resorted to a variety of obscure concepts summarized under the terms “*strong*” and “*weak anthropomorphism*”, which is but a further monument of their collective imbecility.

Furthermore, theoreticians of physics have failed to take into consideration the Foundation crisis of mathematics, while using it as an exclusive means to adequately describe Nature, thus claiming the rank of the most exact science, whereas this privilege should be actually reserved for mathematics.

These are obvious observations and arguments that any human entity with a modest faculty of logical thinking ought to make and find a proper answer, before he decides to study such epistemologically unfounded sciences. And where are the true theoreticians that make such observations? While not on earth, they will be definitely found on the new 5th-dimensional earth, because such will be the new transcendental physics of cosmic Creation.

How can scientists properly understand the Nature of All-That-Is if they do not even border to prove the validity of its best and unique tool of exploration – mathematics – and solve its Foundation crisis? Have there been such efforts to solve the problem in the past? The answer is definitely “Yes”. But when the theoreticians came to the conclusion that they are helpless on this issue at some point in time in the 60s, they decided not to border any more about such “trivial inconsistencies” of their beloved discipline and brushed aside this unresolved theoretical problem of mathematics by hiding it under the rug of scientific forgetfulness.

Each time somebody tried to unify mathematics on the basis of the axiomatic principle of inner consistency and lack of contradiction as advocated by the German mathematician Hilbert in his programme, known as **Hilbert formalism** - and there have been many mathematicians that have made this effort in the past - he has acquired two equally valid results that exclude each other and build an antinomy. Mathematics cannot prove its own validity.

This fiasco led to the general acknowledgement that the only possible solution of the Foundation crisis of mathematics would be to prove its validity outside the hermeneutic (closed) area of pure human consciousness - namely, in the real physical world. This requirement for the validity of mathematics is known since then as “**proof of existence**”. We shall show below that this proof is of the same nature as the “proof of God”, which has been the cognitive Armageddon of all religions - first and foremost, of Christianity.

11. The Discovery of the Universal Law Solved the Foundation Crisis of Mathematics

It remains still a mystery as to why this simple requirement for the validity of mathematics has not been tackled and solved in the last 70-80 years, since the idea of its Foundation crisis was firmly established in the scientific world. Although this elaboration may seem to be quite theoretical and far-fetched with respect to our anticipated intent to explain why and how the world economic order will collapse this year, we shall show that exactly this unsolved theoretical problem of mathematics lies in the core of the upcoming crisis, which is man-made and a mirror image of all wrong concepts of mankind about the Nature of All-That-Is and of humans as incarnated entities, being U-sets of All-That-Is. Present-day science does not give us any valid answer to the question: “Who are we really?”

The Foundation crisis of mathematics was finally solved by the author in 1995 when he discovered the **Universal Law of All-That-Is** and showed that all known physical laws and their applications, including all known physical dimensions, magnitudes, quantities, and constants, can be derived as U-subsets from the primary term of our consciousness, defined in physical terms as **Space-Time**. This was the missing “proof of existence” that numerous mathematicians have been searching in vain during the last 20th century.

As the author has dedicated many comprehensive books on this discovery and its implications for human thinking and perceptions, this huge topic will not be further elaborated in this essay. The author would only like to reiterate at this place the conviction that a competence in the **General Theory of the Universal Law** is indispensable for a proper understanding of the argumentation forwarded in this book.

How is the discovery of the Universal law, being a natural law of energy exchange, linked to mathematics and its Foundation crisis? We have shown above that the primary term of our consciousness can be expressed by any word or symbol according to the *principle of last equivalence*. Therefore, we can also write it in the following manner:

Primary term = any number or mathematical symbol = **Continuum** =
= foundation of mathematics

The primary term is the origin not only of all verbal ideas expressed in terms of language, but also the origin of mathematics as a system of abstract symbols and signs. It actually proves that there is no difference between verbal and mathematical expressions.

Mathematics has, since Euclid, Plato, and Aristotle, been considered to be a prolongation of human logic. Vice versa, any verbal categorical system of knowledge, such as politics can be logically organized and subsequently mathematically expressed. Just as nobody disputes the correctness of the equation $2 + 2 = 4$, it is possible to organize trivial human thinking in a logical manner as to eliminate all kinds of futile discussions in politics and in any other area of common interest that hinder social progress and generate political and economic crises.

The American political system in Washington is a paramount example for the gridlock that always occurs when human beings leave the solid ground of common human logic and prefer to experience their separation in a bellicose manner, as the recent heinous shooting of a congress-woman demonstrated in a deplorable and very depressing manner.

The solution to the streamlining of human consciousness and thinking in order to comply with the Nature of All-That-Is renders for the first time in the history of modern mankind the discovery of the Universal Law and its application in science and daily affairs.

The **Universal Law** is the mathematical presentation of the *primary term* of **All-That-Is** as a simple **rule of three** $a = b/c$, because the primary term can also be defined as the **continuum of all numbers**. Since *Cantor* and *Frege*, the continuum of all numbers is generally acknowledged to be the “paradise of mathematics”.

Based on the principle of last equivalence, it can be now proven for the first time that all words of human language can be mathematically expressed and vice versa – all mathematical symbols can be substituted with precise verbal terms without changing the validity of mathematics. This is achieved by implementing the axiomatic principle of inner consistency and lack of contradictions throughout the whole system of human knowledge.

Language is an *energetic system* or *level of All-That-Is* and contains the Whole as an element. Since all U-sets of the Whole abide by the Universal Law, they do not contradict each other in the infinite harmony of All-That-Is. The same must also apply to human language and to all categorical systems of knowledge that build the tissue of language. Therefore, they need not contradict, as they do now, but can be arranged according to the same principle of universal harmony just as the parts of All-That-Is are arranged.

This principle is the alleged **axiomatization** of human language. It postulates that human beings should depart from the primary term of All-That-Is, which is also the primary term of human consciousness and can be equated with the latter, and derive from it all words and terms that they use orally or in a written form in everyday life, science, religion, and esotericism.

This principle was first applied by the author in physics to derive all known physical magnitudes and laws from the Universal Law, respectively, from the primary term without changing any mathematical result obtained in this empiric discipline so far. However, most of the verbal explanations of mathematical results that have been experimentally generated in physics had to be rejected in the process of its axiomatization, because they contained numerous contradictory connotations and meanings that biased the whole edifice of this natural science.

The universal idea underlying all semantic, logical, and factual contradictions in physics (and science) is the idea of the separation of the parts from each other and from the Whole. This is a leitmotif of this essay. Precisely these wrong verbal interpretations have hindered the unification of this discipline before the author discovered the Universal Law and unified physics on the basis of it. Let us illustrate this with an example from present-day physics.

*

It is a well-known fact that *gravitation* cannot be integrated with the other three fundamental forces in the *standard model*, which is considered to be the utmost unification, conventional physics has been able to achieve so far. However, Nature is a unity – for instance, gravitation is propagated with the *speed of light* c , which is at the same time the speed of *electromag-*

netism. For instance, all fundamental constants of electromagnetism, such as *electric* and *magnetic permittivity*, can be derived from the speed of light. At the same time these constants are part of all *laws of magnetism, electricity, and electromagnetism* as summarized in the *four Maxwell's equations*. This information is given for physicists. The author does not expect that the average reader understands physics, as he has found out that most physicists do not even understand their own discipline.

If gravitation and electromagnetism, two fundamental forces of Nature according to the standard model, use the same universal speed of light, how comes that they cannot be integrated by current physical theory? It is obvious that physics has fundamentally missed the point as to how Nature really operates. At the same time the protagonists of this discipline are not honest enough to acknowledge this basic cognitive deficiency of their physical theory, while claiming at the same time that they possess the Holy Grail of Science.

The reason why physicists have failed to integrate gravitation with electromagnetism was that they postulated in an a priori wrong manner that there is *vacuum* in All-That-Is and that photons, the carrier of electromagnetic forces, are particles without a mass. Both, the concept of vacuum and the existence of “mass-less” particles as **N-sets** of All-That-Is are concrete applications of the initial idea of separation. N-sets are sets that do not contain themselves as an element, for instance, *vacuum* is an N-set, because it contains particles which are *something*, while vacuum is per definition *nothing* – it is *void*.

The integration of gravitation with electromagnetism, and thus with the other two fundamental forces, was achieved for the first time by the author in 1995. He was able to derive all fundamental natural constants, such as the *gravitational constant G* from those of electromagnetism and to prove in an irrevocable manner that both forces are mathematical aspects of All-That-Is.

In order to do this, he proved in the first place that the term “mass” has been defined in physics in a profoundly wrong manner. Mass is considered to be an intrinsic property of matter, whereas the particles of light, the photons, should not have any mass. It is difficult to perceive when, why, and how this irrational idea has entered this discipline, but it is a matter of fact that it has evolved in the meantime to an infallible dogma. This concept alone has prevented physicists from grasping the nature of All-That-Is.

Mass is a physical quantity, and all physical quantities in physics are defined within mathematics in an a priori manner. This should say that physical quantities are abstract mathematical, hermeneutic ideas of the human mind, with which the physical world can be adequately described in a secondary manner. Therefore, physics is applied mathematics to physical matter and is thus not a separate scientific system of knowledge.

This fundamental epistemological fact has not been apprehended in theoretical science so far. From this we conclude that all physical quantities belong to the *continuum*, and the latter is the primary term of All-That-Is. This means that they contain the properties of the Whole as an element. Practically, this fact tells us that all parts of the Whole have energy – they are energetic systems, because the Whole is energy.

Each system exhibits a specific *constant* amount of energy. When two systems are compared, we obtain a **relationship** of their energies, which is a **dimensionless number** that belongs to the continuum. This is precisely what physicists have done in the past in an unconscious, irrational manner with the definition of mass without analysing it from a methodological and epistemological point of view: Mass is energy relationship. To those, who are keen on phy-

sics, the author would recommend that they scrutinize the current definition of mass in any available textbook on physics and find out for themselves that mass is nothing else but an energy relationship.

What does it follow from this simple conclusion? If all systems/parts of All-That-Is have energy, then they must also have a mass, as they can be compared with any other system. In this case, it is a fundamental blunder to believe that photons are mass-less particles. They must also have a mass because there are energetic systems according to Planck's equation for photon energy $E = hf$.

If all systems and levels of All-That-Is are energy, which means something, then there is no such thing that is nothing. In this case the idea of vacuum as void or of particles that are without a mass are absolutely wrong concepts (N-sets) that should be cogent to anybody with a modicum of logical thinking. They stem from the primordial notion of separation of human beings from the Whole and should be eliminated from physics and science once and for all.

This is exactly what the author did, when he started with the axiomatization of conventional physics. By eliminating these wrong ideas of separation, he ultimately eliminated most of the confusion in this "exact" natural science. Ultimately he could unify this discipline by applying the Universal law to each energetic system and energy interaction that has been experimentally observed and described in this natural science so far – without any exception! In practice, he confirmed all mathematical results obtained in physics up to date, but eliminated most of the verbal interpretations of these mathematical results as flawed and wrong.

In particular, he derived the **mass of the elementary photon**, known as *Planck's constant* h (see above), from basic physical equations and showed that the macro-mass of all material objects can be calculated from the basic mass of the elementary photon. He actually proved that matter is condensed light (photon energy). The anthropocentric unit "kilogram" is, for instance, a derivative (surrogate) from the *primary mass of the elementary photon* h obtained within mathematics.

By acknowledging that photons have a mass, the author could easily explain the **mechanism of gravitation** as being propagated by photons with the speed of light and eliminated the obscure search for the hypothetical *graviton*.

Further on, he proved that the *fundamental gravitational constant* G , which is basic to all gravitational laws of Newton, can be easily derived in an axiomatic manner from the speed of light. In this way he integrated for the first time gravitation with electromagnetism on the basis of mathematical formalism and established a new coherent theory of cosmology that eliminates virtually all basic ideas of this discipline – beginning with such imbecilities as the *big bang* and the *hot expansion* of the universe.

However, this essay is not intended to be an introduction to the physical theory of the Universal Law, but has the purpose to show how all wrong ideas in physics have emerged from the primary concept of separation from the Whole. This elaboration, while being the Final Judgement on all fallacies of modern physics and science, aims in the first place to explain why the current structure of human civilisation, which depends to a large extent on theoretical and experimental science, will inevitably collapse this year. Current empiric science and technology will be a major part of this collapse.

From this disquisition we conclude that mathematics can be expressed in verbal terms and vice versa, any verbal system of knowledge can be presented in terms of mathematics when the axiomatic principle of inner consistency and lack of contradictions is thoroughly observed. This novel insight will transform current empiric science, which has deliberately neglected this intellectual heritage of Western civilisation since Antiquity, in the remaining time prior to Ascension to a true, infallible system of knowledge.

The new science of the Universal Law will retain its validity in the 5th dimension by axiomatically incorporating the new transcendental knowledge that will be then available to the ascended entities. Without a full understanding of the new theory of the Universal Law they will not be able to truly comprehend the laws of Creation of All-That-Is and will experience difficulties in progressing on their path of spiritual evolution.

The basic conclusion from the discovery of the Universal Law is that there is no difference between **Consciousness** and the outer physical world, currently perceived as **Nature**. The outer world is shaped by the consciousness of all beings that participate in the common life on a certain plane of existence. This is the ultimate proof of existence of mathematics, but also of the existence of pure cosmic consciousness that creates this or any other world in the 3d-space-time of solar universes. But it also tells us that there are levels of Creation beyond 3d-space-time, out of which the latter has evolved in a secondary manner.

12. The Basic Theory of the Universal Law

The key novel knowledge from the discovery of the Universal Law is that All-That-Is has only two dimensions when perceived by the narrow human senses – **Space** and **Time**, whereby *time* in the new theory is actually defined as *frequency* $f = 1/t$. In this case, time, as humans know it, is defined as “*conventional time*” t . Both quantities are included in the term “**space-time**” = $sf = s/t = \text{velocity}$, which is also the origin of mathematics and any other science.

All scientific terms, including all numbers in mathematics that build the fabric of our scientific knowledge, can be **axiomatically** derived from the term “space-time”, which is the physical perception of human mind of the primary term at the current plane of existence on earth:

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Space-time} &= \text{All-That-Is} = \text{Energy} = \text{Primary Term of Consciousness} = \\ &= \text{3d-reality (descriptive terms)} = \text{Continuum (mathematical presentations)} = \\ &= [\text{space}][\text{time}] = sf = s/t = \text{velocity} = [1\text{d-space-time}] = [n\text{-d-space-time}] = \\ &= \text{any number, such as } = 1 = 1 \times 1 = 1 \times 0 = 0 = \infty \times 1 = \infty \end{aligned}$$

The above equations are various equivalent presentations of the principle of last equivalence of human consciousness. They prove that both human language and mathematics have their epistemological origin in the primary term perceived as space-time. This insight is the most revolutionary idea in the history of modern mankind. However, it has been known to all previous enlightened civilisations on earth.

It is important to observe that the above presentations of the principle of last equivalence are beyond the realm of any mathematical argumentation, as this principle builds the cognitive basis for the very existence of mathematics as a science of abstract symbols. This fundamental fact is regularly overlooked by all protagonists of conventional mathematical thinking when they raise objections as to the appropriateness of this presentation. These objections stem from their restricted thinking, which is intoxicated by the primordial idea of separation from the Whole. Why?

This is a very important psychological observation that goes to the roots of modern mathematics. First and foremost, such objections stem from the ignorance of most mathematicians with respect to the fact that their discipline is still suffering under its Foundation crisis, when the discovery of the Universal Law and the solution of this crisis are ignored for the moment.

Secondly, all mathematicians have so far failed to recognize that all the mathematical symbols which they use in their discipline are not U-sets, that is, they do not contain themselves and the Whole as an element: They are N-sets. Therefore, they do not pertain to All-That-Is. They are wrong mirror images of the Nature of All-That-Is.

This is the cognitive “fall from grace” of empiric science on earth. The return of the “prodigal son to the Father” will be achieved by substituting present-day empiric science with the new **General Theory of Science of the Universal Law** in the short period of time prior to Ascension and in the infinity of All-That-Is after Ascension.

*

How is the Whole actually perceived in mathematics? Very simply – it is the **continuum of all numbers**. The numbers that are currently used in mathematics are **closed numbers** that exclude all other adjacent numbers and hence they also exclude the continuum to which they belong. For instance, the number 2 excludes all its approximations such as 2.00001. These numbers are called *rational numbers*. Rational numbers are **closed**. Modern mathematics operates only with such numbers. It is extremely important to stress that mathematics has virtually no idea as to how to operate with *open* numbers, which are U-sets and contain the Whole, the continuum, as an element.

Closed rational numbers fulfil the definition of **N-sets**: The sets that exclude themselves and the Whole as an element. Since they are closed, they have no contact with the other adjacent numbers, and for this simple reason, they cannot build a continuum. The idea of closed numbers precludes the existence of the continuum. However, without a continuum there is no mathematics at all (see below).

We have already said that it is sufficient to introduce only one statement that is an N-set in a categorical system to bias the whole system. This is what has happened with mathematics prior to the discovery of the Universal Law - hence its continuing Foundation crisis.

We have learned so far that all systems and levels of All-That-Is are open systems and exchange energy with each other – therefore, they must have a contact with each other. Purely for this reason, we say that the Nature of All-That-Is is *continuous* – there are no gaps between the systems that are perceived at present as *vacuum* or *voids* in physics. All systems and levels of All-That-Is are *open, adjacent, contiguous*, because they are U-sets. They contain the Whole = Energy as an element.

According to the principle of last equivalence, we can define All-That-Is as a continuum. The parts of the mathematical continuum must therefore be open to reflect the openness of the energetic systems and levels of All-That-Is. However, the rational numbers used in mathematics are closed. Therefore, they are **N-sets** and hence inadequate presentations of the outer world. They must be replaced by open numbers.

Which numbers are open? All the so called **transcendental numbers** are open numbers. Such numbers contain an infinite number of approximations, which are closed rational numbers. The most prominent example is the number π (π).

The mathematicians became for the first time aware of the fundamental difference between *closed rational numbers* and *open transcendental numbers* when Cantor established his *theory of sets* in the late 19th century. Since then this theory is considered to be the basis of modern mathematics – the “paradise of mathematics” as Hilbert defined it.

Cantor’s problem was to define the continuum in an a priori manner. If one had to resort only to the established closed numbers, the continuum would not have been what it actually says – a continuum, but a *discrete, discontinuous* assembly of closed rational numbers that are divided by gaps (voids) along the continuum. To avoid this embarrassment Cantor introduced the concept of **transcendental numbers** which are open to their surroundings - they are contiguous and touch each other. For this purpose he distinguished between two sets of *infinities* which, by the way, is another word for continuum – the *infinities of rational numbers* and the *infinities of transcendental numbers*.

Before that infinity was infinity and there was no possibility to discern them with respect to their power. Or as Cantor put it himself: “In the night all cats are grey”. By introducing the transcendental numbers, which to Cantor’s perception filled the gaps between the closed rational numbers along the continuum, he for the first time presented a valuable definition of the continuum and established the theoretical and epistemological foundation of mathematics.

This is basic theoretical stuff that should be actually cogent to any theoretician and scientist with a modest understanding of mathematics after spending four, five or more years at the university. Unfortunately, it is very difficult to find a theoretician nowadays who is aware of these basic epistemological problems of mathematics and science. Most scientists have been dumped down to such an extent by the current illogical educational system that has been deliberately established by the Powers That Be as to camouflage the actual situation on earth that the author is fully aware of the fact, that it will be very difficult to liberate them from this inextricable labyrinth of self-inflicted scientific blunders.

This deplorable situation of total scientific confusion will tantamount to a true cosmic revelation in the course of this and next year in order to save the souls of most scientists from their total perdition and enable them to ascend with a clear mind in the 5th dimension.

With respect to the theory of mathematics, it is important to observe that while Cantor laid the basis for transcendental numbers, these numbers were not known to mathematicians. It was only several decades later when another German mathematician found out that the number π is a transcendental number. This number opened a completely new perspective of approaching mathematics and its application to the outer world, although the incommensurability of real space magnitudes was known to all ancient Greek mathematicians.

The number π is per definition a relationship between two geometric distances - the *circumference* of the circle and its *diameter*. *Circles* are abstract geometric presentations of waves.

They are abstract platonic ideas built within the hermeneutic mathematical consciousness of humans. In the real universe, all closed circular motions are elliptical as *Kepler's laws* on the motion of celestial objects clearly prove. This fact has not been fully apprehended by all theoreticians, although the number π is used in many key physical laws and formulae in classical and quantum mechanics.

On the other hand it is generally acknowledged in physics that all *waves* are products of *rotations*. Rotations are closed motions - they can be circular, elliptical or more complex forms of closed motions. This is basic physical knowledge of wave theory.

This holds true not only for the electromagnetic spectrum, also defined as **photon space-time** by the author, but also for **matter** which is also of wave-character. This is a well-established idea in quantum mechanics since *de Broglie* introduced the concept of *wave-particle dualism* in physics in 1924.

This is another basic physical stuff, the cognitive importance of which has not been fully apprehended in physics. The fact that all systems of All-That-Is are *open* in terms of energy exchange but at the same time represent **superimposed closed motions** proves both, the *closed character* of All-That-Is and the *openness* of all its *contiguous* parts as U-sets of the Whole.

As the reader may already perceive, we use this discussion in the first place to present the basic inconsistencies and flaws that scientists have inserted into the edifice of modern empiric science without having any comprehension as to how profoundly these blunders, which stem without any exception from their primordial idea of separation, have intoxicated the dominating scientific thinking of Modern Times and have prevented them from grasping the Nature of All-That-Is. Therefore the upcoming End Times will be in the first place a requiem for current empiric science, where the author will play the first fiddle.

*

What should one conclude from this basic scientific knowledge? It is cogent that all levels and systems of All-That-Is are **waves** or **rotational systems**. Since they are all open systems, they are **superimposed wave systems** and thus obey the **laws of constructive and destructive interference**. Here we close the circle of our initial argumentation with respect to the universal character of the *Cosmic Laws of constructive and destructive interference*, which are the **Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction**. These laws are concrete applications of the **Universal Law**.

When we compare two arbitrary real rotational wave systems, we always acquire transcendental numbers. All space-time relationships between two real systems are transcendental magnitudes and can only be adequately assessed by open transcendental numbers. We now make a very important statement:

The conditions of constructive and destructive interference which are the **Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction** of all systems and levels of All-That-Is can only be adequately assessed by employing **transcendental numbers**.

However, mathematics has virtually no idea as to how to use such numbers in its practical calculations. All numbers that scientists currently acquire from Nature, for instance, as *natural constants* or various statistics, e.g. in economic pools, are expressed as closed real, rational numbers, which are closed approximations of the real open transcendental magnitudes.

Purely for this reason mankind is not in the position to make adequate predictions on the future or to assess precisely when the condition of destructive interference occurs, under which a system will inevitably collapse. We shall elaborate this conclusion below in a stringent way by departing from the new knowledge of the **General Theory of the Universal Law**.

13. The Theory of the Universal Law as a Cosmic View

Let us now return once again to the Nature of All-That-Is and its parts (levels and systems). We said explicitly that the Whole is **closed**, while all its parts are U-subsets of All-That-Is and contain it as an element. This statement should be reiterated by the reader as a mantra as many times as possible, until he has fully comprehended it.

And here comes a fundamental knowledge of All-That-Is that has not been fully realized in science so far. If the parts are U-sets and contain the Whole as an element, they cannot be closed, but must be **open** and exchange energy with each other. All-That-Is is an **incessant energy exchange**. This is an intrinsic aspect of the Nature of All-That-Is as stated in the primary axiom that should be cogent to everybody. For instance, without food-intake and cell metabolism, which is nothing else but a complex exchange of biochemical energy, human beings cannot exist or survive. In this sense, energy is a synonym of All-That-Is.

On the other hand, all open systems and levels of All-That-Is express its Nature during their energy exchange. In particular, they express the closed character of the Whole. This aspect can be concretely observed as the law of conservation of energy. As all systems are closed superimposed motions, they are both *open* and manifest themselves as *closed* motions or *rotations*. This is the **Heavenly Dichotomy** of All-That-Is that has not been comprehended by all scientists so far. The same holds true for all religions.

In other words, there is nothing else but **Energy**: All-That-Is is *Energy* – it is *Organized Energy* – it is *Information* – it is *Awareness* – it is *Consciousness* – it is **Space-Time**, when perceived by the narrow senses of human beings. And all these words for the primary term can be mathematically expressed with the **Universal Law** – it is the mathematical envelope of the Nature of All-That-Is. This also holds true for all current scientific disciplines that have chosen various terms for All-That-Is as objects of their study – e.g. continuum = mathematics, biological matter = bio-science, matter = physics, etc..

The Universal Law is a law of energy interactions. There is nothing else in All-That-Is that is not an energy interaction and does not abide by the Universal Law. Therefore, all separate sciences that currently exist can be unified to a new universal science called **Energology** of the Universal Law.

All human perceptions, feelings, and mental ideas are energetic events and follow the Universal Law independently of the awareness of the entity. For this reason psychology, philosophy, sociology, economics, and all other associated disciplines must inevitably become part of Energology. As the time to final Ascension in December 2012 is very short, this unification of science will be fully accomplished in the 5th dimension under much more favourable conditions and with the help of an expanded human consciousness.

But we can already begin with the modification of our wrong belief systems, which are all products of the narrow perception of human senses. All human sensations are energy interactions. For instance, our optical perceptions are evoked by the procession and transforma-

tion of photons by the *retinal cones* and *rods* to electromagnetic signals in the optical neuronal synapses in the brain, before they are visualized as objects. However, the original carriers of the optical information/energy, the photons, have neither form, nor are they solid particles.

How comes that our eyes receive invisible photons from the material surroundings, which according to present-day physics do not even have a mass, but can, at the same time, evoke images of three-dimensional objects with volume and mass in the human brain? This is one of the many paradoxes and unanswered questions, one can encounter in present-day empiric science that give us a clue as to why it has totally failed to understand the Nature of All-That-Is and has to be replaced with the new theory of the Universal Law.

The primordial false idea of being separated from the Source, respectively, from the Whole, while being part of the drama of human illusions on earth, has obviously generated numerous ideas that carry this vicious concept. Just as a software program can harbour a virus, a bug, and infect any other software program, so do the idea of separation from the Whole: It infiltrates all subsequent ideas of mankind in such a profound way that a whole civilisation can be created on false ideas and sustained for some time for the sake of illusion.

This is what has actually happened on earth for eons of times. Such civilisations that are grounded in false ideas of separation can only exist by the active support of the cohesive energies of All-That-Is, because it is impossible for any system to be truly separated from All-That-Is. This is known as the **Law of Oneness** in esoteric circles. This insight will be in the centre of the upcoming revelations that will unfold this year in collective human consciousness and will ultimately lead to Ascension of the vast majority of human beings on earth by the end of 2012 or some time later.

*

At present human beings are not capable of discerning the numerous wrong ideas of separation that build the fabric of their society, because they have been raised with them, and these have shaped their belief systems in a profound way. Very often such wrong ideas carry the nimbus of infallible scientific truths that a humble human being can hardly oppose, as is the case with most light workers who are, on the one hand, ignorant on current failed science for good reasons, but, on the other, quite vulnerable to flawed scientific argumentation.

One central flawed concept of science is the exclusive application of closed rational numbers in mathematics and, from there, in all exact natural sciences, as we have shown above. Another basic flawed idea is the introduction of **closed physical systems** in modern physics, such as “*ideal elastic collision*”, “*blackbody radiation*”, “*Carnot machine*”. These closed systems are used to describe various energy interactions or to derive particular physical laws thereof.

The introduction of the concept of closed systems has, however, a sound ground. As already said, one can only describe the physical world in a correct manner, if one has grasped the essence of All-That-Is – first and foremost, its closed character.

This is precisely where empiric science has totally failed. The Whole is closed. In order to describe its parts, this idea must be introduced somehow in the physical view of the world. This has been achieved by inventing such abstract closed systems as ideal elastic collision, blackbody radiation, etc., which are *hypothetically* supposed not to exchange energy with the surroundings.

However, all systems are open. Here we have an antinomy, a fundamental paradox of physics and science, which we have also described as heavenly dichotomy. Just like mathematics, physics is essentially founded on paradoxes and antinomies. It is important to observe that conventional physics is fully unaware of this fundamental inconsistency.

While such closed systems can be found in any textbook on physics, this discipline has failed to acknowledge the fact that such a system as for instance *Carnot machine*, with which the thermodynamics of adiabatic processes is explained, is a phantom. Otherwise, we would have already created **perpetuum mobile**, an everlasting energy source, and all our energy problems would have been solved forever.

There are many other fundamental theoretical flaws of present-day physics. For instance, all current physical constants, magnitudes, quantities, variables, dimensions, and corresponding SI-units are defined in a **circular manner**, for instance, *space (length)* is defined by introducing *time* and assuming tacitly that this quantity is already firmly established. The definition of *time*, itself, needs the a priori introduction of *length (space)*; *electric current* and its corresponding SI-unit is defined through *charge* and vice versa – charge through current. This list can be extended *ad infinitum*. The author recommends the reader to scrutinize these definitions in any textbook on physics with a fresh eye after he has read this essay.

All definitions of physical quantities and their dimensions obey without an exception the **principle of the vicious circle (circulus vitiosus)**: One part is defined through another, while the Whole is neglected. This circumstance has precluded a true understanding of All-That-Is in current empiric science. This simple epistemological fact is so evident in the theory of physics even for beginners that the author is really baffled and has failed to find any other explanation as to why this fact has not been acknowledged so far but to assume that all scientists are imbecile and are totally unable of any elementary logical thinking.

*

All wrong trivial and scientifically disguised ideas stem from the primordial subjective perception of humans as being distinct biological entities separated from All-That-Is. For most people their identity ends with the boundary of their epidermis. This is the central illusion of mankind that will be eliminated with Ascension.

How comes that such wrong ideas have become the spiritual foundation of our society without leading to a massive collapse much earlier? The answer is fairly simple and has been anticipated by our previous discussion. Even when a whole society has been established on completely wrong ideas and beliefs, it can continue to exist for a long period of time, because it has never ceased to be part of the life-spending and life-sustaining energies of All-That-Is.

We can alternatively discuss this aspect in scientific, physical terms. It is always possible for the higher realms of Creation to establish local conditions of destructive interference on a single planet by employing immense higher frequency energies that surround the system of destructive interference and sustain it by creating conditions of constructive interference on a much higher energetic level. This is similar to the (futile) efforts of scientists to sustain a plasma reaction by encompassing it with a powerful electromagnetic field.

In the channelled esoteric literature one often reads that earth is a planet of negative, toxic, dark energies that has been “sealed” by the higher realms from the rest of the galaxy for eons of times. This idea has been initially promoted in John’s Revelations, although this book has been obviously written much later by other channelled spiritual beings.

The current process of Ascension embodies the stepwise elimination of massive energetic layers that establish the condition of destructive interference and operate as effective barriers that hinder the entrance of high frequency energies of All-That-Is in the astral atmosphere of our planet. The much discussed *star portals* or *gateways* at specific numerological dates, such as 01.01.01, 02.02.02... 11.11.11, and 12.12.12, represent the elimination of the conditions of destructive interference on earth by that of constructive interference.

Practically, the low frequency layers that shield earth from the 4th and 5th dimensions and sustain its current three-dimensional density are eliminated step by step, so that the veil of forgetfulness can be lifted for the whole mankind during this and next year. When these low frequency layers created by destructive interference begin to dissolve, earth can no longer stay in its current 3d-density and will begin to ascend to the 4th and 5th dimensions. This is what is actually happening since the first harmonic convergence in the summer of 1987. In the last several years the deletion of the local conditions of destructive interference on earth has exponentially accelerated.

This explanation also renders the scientific solution to the central theological dispute since Antiquity as presented by *Leibniz* in his famous *Theodizee*. How come that God and the world, he has created, are perfect, while human beings and their petty objects of Creation are so imperfect?

As this essay is not intended to be a philosophical disquisition of theological topics, we shall not indulge into it any further, but the author would like to express the wish that modern mankind were much better informed with respect to the intellectual achievements of its numerous thinkers in the past, so that present-day light workers need not discover the wheel on a much primitive intellectual level again and again. The intellectual abyss and spiritual ignorance that one encounters on this planet prior to Ascension are indeed staggering, as the author must confess with great regret.

14. The Idea of Separation from All-That-Is Explains the Eschatology of Human Existence

All-That-Is is closed, discrete, i.e., it consists of infinite open systems and levels that exchange energy, continuous, i.e., there is no vacuum between the systems and levels, and infinite. All these attributes of All-That-Is can be used as nouns, synonyms, tautologies for All-That-Is. For example, we can use consistently the words *continuum*, *infinity*, *closed entity*, *discreteness*, etc. for All-That-Is according to the principle of last equivalence without changing anything in this discussion or in our knowledge about the world and who we are.

The parts contain the Whole as an element and can be mathematically defined as U-sets. There is, however, one fundamental difference between the Whole and its parts that has been realized for the first time to its full extent in the history of mankind after the Universal Law was discovered and the new Energology elaborated:

While the Whole is closed, all levels and systems of it are open.

As this basic eschatological fact has not been apprehended by science and religion so far, it has led to a profound, prolonged, and very painful confusion among all believers and scientists throughout the history of mankind. Most of the mental disarray that will be experienced this year can be attributed to this ignorance of humans. All wars, crimes, and atrocities that

have been accomplished on earth so far stem from this mental confusion. Therefore, this aspect has become a leitmotif of the present essay and will be elaborated specifically in this chapter.

The difference between the Whole, being closed, and its parts, being open, creates the only true **eschatological** reason for the existence of 3d-space-time of solar universes. The Whole is something. The opposite of it would be nothing. As we, human beings, are something, we have no idea of nothing. It will stay so forever. This holds true for any consciousness or awareness within All-That-Is. The Nothing can be called *Void* or *Vacuum*. None of them exists. The Whole is All-That-Is.

However, the idea of nothing cannot be wholly excluded from human mind, respectively, from any other consciousness or cosmic awareness. Both terms – Something and Nothing - build the fundamental **Antinomy of Existence of All-That-Is**. As All-That-Is is **Creativity**, it must also explore the **Conditions of Nothing**. However as nothing does not exist, All-That-Is creates local conditions of destructive interference that imitate the existence of nothing. We have a deliberately created antinomy for the sake of experiencing an extreme separation.

How does All-That-Is accomplish this task? Very simply, it imitates itself in the parts. It creates systems and levels that are seemingly closed (separated) from All-That-is, although this is virtually impossible. The total **Amnesia** of incarnated human entities creates for instance the illusion of being a biological species that is closed and separated from All-That-Is. The same holds true for human civilisation at the collective level.

*

Mankind, in its vast majority, currently believes that it is unique in the whole galaxy which contains trillions of solar systems and planets. Current agnostic humanity considers itself to be the exquisite and coincidental crowning of biological evolution that has started from a primitive one-cellular organism and has slowly evolved in eons of time. Therefore, mankind officially still believes that it is totally separated from the Source and other incarnated civilisations, some of which are populating the astral space of our planet for eons of time.

Notwithstanding this belief, the actual Powers That be, the “aliens” from the **Orion/Reptilian Empire**, are actually endemic on this planet for more than 500 000 years and consider themselves to be owners of this planet. From this point of view, they consider modern human beings, which they have initially created through genetic engineering, as their slaves that they have introduced on earth for the purpose of fulfilling their basic needs. They consider humans, just as humans consider animals. This explains their nefarious deeds against humanity which seem to have the only purpose of annihilating human beings.

This is the actual cognitive and existential dilemma in which humanity is currently entrapped by the Powers That Be in a deliberate way. Their tactic is to keep humans ignorant on the actual situation on earth and to lull them into the wrong belief that they are an exquisite ultimate manifestation of a protracted biological evolution, based on the principle of chaos, or trial and error, whereas, in fact, they have been conceptually created as servants for these dark forces some 13,000 years ago, first by the Reptilian Anunnaki and later on genetically improved by the Sirians, which are representatives of the Forces of Light.

For this purpose the Powers That Be have introduced numerous ideas and concepts in human society that cement the wrong idea of separation. The most insidious system of deception of

all is the **Orion monetary system** that creates the impression that human beings must work hard to earn money in order to survive. Darwin's flawed evolutionary idea of "the survival of the fittest" was further exaggerated to become an established social doctrine and a rectification for all predatory practices of the economic and financial Elite.

During their social activities, human beings have been forced to compete all the time with other human beings and to consider them potential rivals or even enemies. The working place has become a jungle. The eschatological purpose of human life has been reduced to the acquirement of paper money and material goods that create the illusion of security. Money is considered to be the only viable security for survival in an unfriendly environment. Creation out of unconditional love, compassion, and understanding has no place in the Orion monetary system. These conditions deepen the wrong impression of separation among all human entities that culminates in the ubiquitous **angst of death** in present-day society.

Humans believe that they must surround themselves with as much material goods as they can imagine for the purpose of surviving, but they know deep in their heart that they have no power over death. That is the cardinal dilemma of the current Elite. Their fears are hypertrophied to such an extent that their desire to control everything, first and foremost, all the monies available, and through them all human lives, seems to be, in their view, the only alternative to appease their basic angst in front of death.

This, however, does not exclude the possibility of eliminating each other within their power games, as this can be seen among Mafia families. Have these entities had more compassion for their fellows, they would have easily discerned that no money or power on this earth could protect them from the nefarious thoughts and deeds of their akin. This insight would have been sufficient to convince them to wrap up their insidious plans to control the world. The author is optimistic that this will happen this year.

The numerous mental and emotional ramifications of the Orion monetary system on human thinking, feeling, and behaviour are so profound and ubiquitous that there is virtually no space in current human society that is not thoroughly poisoned by this vicious system. This is the current problem of all light workers who have to immerse in the toxic atmosphere of earth and cannot find an adequate place that will serve them as a spiritual shelter.

It is important to observe at this place that all enlightened civilisations in the solar universes do not use money, because they do not need this primitive means for the organisation of their society. They have understood the nature of money.

Money imitates the Nature of All-That-Is which is energy. The difference of the Orion monetary system to energy is that it entraps the entities and steals their energy, while real energy is always free – it floats from one system to another without any preference. Money, as it is used today, stipulates all the wrong emotional and mental concepts of separation, such as greed, power, manipulation, aggression, etc., that are basic fears of the human templates and thus typical for all entities that live in total amnesia and lead to their enslavement.

These negative characteristics are typical for the mentality of **young souls** who live in the greatest separation from the Source. The American society, being determined by collective greed, corruption, unlimited aggression, self-righteousness, arrogance, and ignorance for the rest of the world, is paradigmatic for the collective behaviour of all entities that are separated from All-That-Is. As young souls build the majority of the current population on earth, their negative features are inherent to the whole mankind.

Therefore, we will witness this year in the first place a radical shift of public opinion away from these negative collective characteristics towards more transparency, compassion, equality, and respect for the free will of the individual. All the revolutions and upheavals that will be unleashed this year will demand for such a change in human perceptions. This change is a necessary prerequisite for preparing humanity mentally and emotionally for the upcoming Ascension at the end of next year.

*

Religion is the next huge system of deception of the Powers That Be that deepens the wrong concept of separation. Most of the sacred books of current world religions have been dictated or rewritten by the Powers That Be through channelling or by human proxies, which have been reptilian incarnations and have always belonged to the Elite (Illuminati, ruling families, etc.). The religious practices have institutionalized this idea in everyday life.

In Christianity for instance the **reincarnation of the soul** and its **multidimensional nature** as originally preached by Jesus were eliminated in its official teaching and the direct contact of the incarnated entity to the higher self was negated. Instead, priests became the only competent intermediaries between All-That-Is and the individual. This has led to a profound spiritual enslavement of western mankind.

The very existence of Jesus Christ has been totally fabricated as ordered by Constantine, the Great, in the 4th century. The myth about this entity was established as a composite of two spiritually highly evolved personalities, who lived approximately at the same time as described in the New Testament - the entity Jeshua from the group of the Essenes in Palestine and Apollonius of Tyana, whose life has been depicted by Philostratos. The synoptic gospels were written by the Piso brothers on behalf of Constantine for the Nicene council that established Christianity as official religion of Rome. John's Gospel was written by the sister of the Piso brothers, who belonged to the Reptilian Elite at that time.

Nostradamus was, for instance, also a representative of the Elite and made deliberate predictions for the End Times that suited the plans of the Powers That Be. They knew that they are bound to lose their power during this crucial period and wanted to alter the circumstances in advance as to suit their plans.

There is virtually not a single major sacred book of mankind that has not been falsified or written under the dictation of the Powers That Be, as to serve their aims to enslave human beings by forging the idea of their separation from All-That-Is. This also holds true for most social and economic doctrines in the past that have further deepened the separation of humanity, as we shall discuss it below for the current major macroeconomic theories.

*

The situation with **science** and its theory is quite similar to that of religion and finance. Science has always had the propensity to discern the truth behind the veil of forgetfulness and human illusions. This has been primarily the task of philosophy since Antiquity, throughout the Dark Ages, Renaissance, and Enlightenment. With the begin of industrialization and modern empiric science, this philosophical pursuit and quest for knowledge were diverted from the inner spiritual dimension of the individual towards the external world and the spiritual dumping down of the incarnated human entities reached an unprecedented peak.

The 19th and 20th centuries marked the darkest period of human history with respect to their alienation from the Whole. This trend has been reversed in the last 50-60 years when a large number of highly evolved souls, known as **light workers, way showers, star seeds**, have incarnated on earth to prepare this planet and the vast majority of its human population for Ascension.

Through manipulating religion, science, and economic activities of human beings, the surreptitious dark forces on earth have effectively suppressed the pristine knowledge that humans are immortal souls and independent creators of their destiny to the point that a return to Oneness seems now impossible for many beings. This heinous strategy has been used for thousands of years and has become an inextricable reality for most incarnated human beings. Purely for this reason the current financial system must collapse this year in order to liberate humans from the shackles of overwhelming pecuniary and materialism that reign over modern society. Both are manifestations of the primordial idea of separation from the Whole.

*

In addition to these suppressive measures that have essentially affected human minds, the incarnated entities have been genetically engineered as to harbour a vast number of astral *templates* at the cellular and genetic level that promote various feelings of fear and fear based beliefs. These fear patterns are local destructive interferences within the physical, emotional, and mental body and also involve the *chakra system*.

This is a huge theme that is beyond the scope of this essay and has been broadly discussed by numerous channels in the last years. Purely for this reason, many incarnated entities undergo currently a **light body process**, which is essentially an elimination of these blockades through establishing the conditions of constructive interference in the human bodies by augmenting their frequencies.

Current Ascension is the liberation of human beings as incarnated entities from the invisible enslavement by the dark entities from the 4th dimension, the Powers That Be, who have chosen the path of total separation from the Whole. Since these entities are guided by this primordial idea in their very existence, they have introduced it on every level of human society – from everyday life to science and religion, although the latter was originally intended to eliminate the idea of separation and to open the eyes of the believers for the truth that they are “sparks of God”.

It is not an exaggeration to conclude that human beings have been for eons of time pawns in the hands of the dark forces that have pulled their strings from the 4th dimension of total separation from All-That-Is. They have used various insidious tactics to achieve this goal.

For instance, to every enlightened soul/star seed that incarnates on earth, three Orion entities from the 4th dimension are attached upon birth. Their function is to effectively block the lower, middle and higher self of the incarnated entity and to boycott its creativity. Many light workers, who under normal conditions would have had the power and mentality to create abundance on earth, are inhibited by such destructive 4d-entities throughout their lives.

Numerous such **unholy trios** have accommodated themselves so perfectly into the emotional and mental structure of the incarnated light workers - they live in such a perfect mimicry with the fear-driven templates of these entities, without which no entity can exist on earth – that most light workers are not able to discern these evil energy spongers and effectively eliminate them from their energetic fields.

The elimination of these energy-sponging entities follows the **Universal Law of Free Will**. As soon as the entity discerns the existence of such an inhibiting 4d-astral trio in his energetic aura, he has the right to expel it from his fields by stating this wish firmly and deliberately. In this case, he may ask for help from the higher realms. This process will accelerate this year when the “separation of the wheat from the chaff” will finally take place (see below).

This is the dumping practice of the dark forces at the individual level that overlaps with their hidden negative influences on the collective intellectual (science), emotional (entertainment, financial problems) and social level (dictatorship, political repression, etc.). These methods of the dark ones must be made known to the public, so that all people can take appropriate measures to protect themselves with established spiritual techniques, but also to comprehend why human society has failed to achieve true spiritual progress throughout his long history of oppression.

The author pays great attention to this aspect of psycho-mental repression of human incarnated entities by the dark Orion forces, because he has gone through this personal experience and knows how unpleasant it can be. In this case knowledge is power.

*

The decision of earth souls to incarnate on this toxic planet, called Gaia, which can be regarded as an asylum, where the inmates have taken control over the asylum and any sane being that enters this asylum is immediately declared insane by the true insane ones, is to experience the utmost separation from All-That-Is at any price. In order to create this condition of separation, the incarnated souls on earth use such dark agents as the Powers That Be, the Luciferian, Ahriman, and demonic forces from the 4th dimension, to establish the condition of destructive interference and to gestalt it in the most realistic way by instigating numerous human dramas.

The inner bond of the incarnated entity with All-That-Is cannot be wholly severed, as the personality is always an intrinsic part of the Source. However, the actual energetic separation through destructive interference on many different energetic levels that constitute the incarnated entity and his physical vessel can be so pronounced, that it shapes his mentality as well as the collective beliefs and behaviour patterns of human society in a profound way.

This condition of total separation is planned for **planet B** that will remain in the 3d-density, after the shift of the ascended earth (**Planet A**) in the 5th dimension has taken place. The planet B will progress along the path of even greater separation than currently observed. Life on this planet will remain under the total control of the dark forces and will be a living hell.

Only those incarnated entities who cannot ascend will continue with their incarnation on this catastrophic planet that has already entered this streamline at the beginning of this year, This will be a small fraction of the current population that will also include part of the Elite who will survive the shift in underground bases, which they have been building for many years with the help of the dark aliens in anticipation of this event.

Those entities who will survive the huge energy tsunami at the time of *Rapture* will be the future slaves of the Elite on planet B and will be confronted with terrible living conditions. The cosmic energies that will trigger the split of the two earths will destroy most current technologies. The electric grid, the communication system, internet, and all engines of combustion will no longer function because the properties of the new photon space-time (electromagnetic field) on earth after the shift will be altered dramatically.

It is important to observe that currently about 1/3 of all souls are **baby** and **child souls**. These are incarnated entities that are products of recent genetic engineering by the Powers That Be and have a very rudimentary soul. While they will proceed with their incarnation cycle on planet B, their DNA will be reduced to one strand, and they will totally forget their bond with All-That-Is. They will immerse into the new denser physicality of planet B and will live in a very primitive oppressive society, where even the concept of religion will no longer exist.

About one third of human population will leave earth in the End Times through natural cause or through dematerialisation of the human body. It is estimated that about half of the population will ascend at the time of Rupture on 21 December 2012 and that there will be one or more Ascension waves of highly evolved entities prior to this event. This is concise information on the future of planet A and planet B. The reader may learn more about these planets from the channelled messages of Cosmic Awareness in Internet.

*

The situation of the incarnated entities on earth is essentially as follows. The earth souls come from the 5th dimension when they incarnate on this planet. Some **star seeds** come from a higher dimension to assist the process of Ascension at this time. At the 5th dimension, which is also known as **Celestria**, the soul can experience the Oneness with All-That-Is and has the unlimited power to create immediately through imagination.

Upon entering the physical vessel of the organic body, the incarnated soul creates the **veil of forgetfulness**, a state of total **amnesia** with respect to its origin. The crucial consequence of this amnesia is that the incarnated entity forgets that he is a powerful being and has the unlimited potential to create his destiny and his surroundings. Instead, he regards himself as a weak biological entity that is seemingly helpless and vulnerable to all kinds of natural dangers and astral influences.

Starting from this ultimate “fall from grace”, the soul begins with her gradual Ascension and reconnection with All-That-Is within her long **incarnation cycle**. The strife that the incarnated entity experiences in its inner realm throughout his earthly life and which he incessantly projects onto the outer world, is the battle between the dark Ahriman forces, the Cabal, the dark forces of the Orion entities from the 4th dimension, that have the function to dump down the entities to a greater separation and control, and the inner voice of the soul from the 5th dimension that is perceived as pristine feelings, intuitions and pre-conceived knowledge and lead him on the path to Ascension.

This is the allegoric battle between Gog and Magog about which one can read in John’s Revelations. This book has been channelled by enlightened entities much later than the other gospels and has been included only per chance in the New Testament in order to inform the people what will happen on this planet at the End Times.

This inner battle between Darkness and Light that is fought in each incarnated entity is a key concept of many religions in East and West. This inner strife can only be solved within the mental and emotional confines of the individual, as every incarnated entity is an independent and powerful creator of his destiny and planes of experience. However, it lies in the essence of the incarnated entities, living in total separation from All-That-Is, to solve this inner collision in the outer world by instigating wars, invasions, and all kinds of atrocities. This is the key to an eschatological understanding of human existence on earth.

This negative tendency lasts as long as the incarnated entity begins to realize that all crimes and atrocities, which he commits upon other entities, are crimes committed against oneself. Purely for this purpose, the **law of karma** has been introduced. Karma has the function of making the entity aware of the fact that he is not separated from the Source and that all he has to do is to recognize this eternal truth, re-member who he is, and surrender to the soul as part of the Whole. After this spiritual insight is achieved, there is no need for the soul to incarnate anymore in the 3d-space-time of solar universes and the **incarnation cycle** is completed.

This is what most human beings will experience at the end of 2012, when they will ascend in the 5th dimension. It is the apotheosis of all human experience – an event of truly cosmic, heavenly dimension, and mankind ought to be exalted in the coming days by this dazzling perspective. Heaven has been promised to mankind since eons of time, Jesus, being the last prophet in a row, to make them aware of this promise, and now heaven is within a reach. Brethren, this is the most exciting time to live on earth. Enjoy it!

*

The greatest grievance of mankind has always been that it does not understand how it manifests its reality, although the higher self does this in an incessant manner for its incarnated entity in synchronisation with the other souls from the 5th dimension. This is accomplished by the creation of myriad alternative worlds, realities, astral probabilities of individual destinies until the optimal solution is found.

The higher realms of Creation operate like a huge interactive internet or a mathematical algorithm that is incessantly fed by an infinite amount of input data. The data are processed in the Now by establishing myriads of feedback mechanisms with parallel realities. The final outcome is the creation of human life on earth with respect to this planet. However, there are myriads planets and solar systems, as there are countless souls in the higher realms.

Earth is a very small planet in comparison to most other planets in the solar universes. In addition, there are infinite versions of earth, which can be defined from a human, linear point of view as past, present and future; in reality they exist simultaneously in All-That-Is and interact with each other.

For a short period of time, the ascended earth A and the catastrophic planet B will intercept after they have split in 2012. This split has already commenced. After the final split is accomplished, the ascended entities in the 5th dimensional earth may establish contact with those human beings living on planet B, but these entities will not recognize them anymore because their perception will be exclusively orientated towards the greater density and physicality of planet B. Hence, there will soon be no need to communicate with these entities and the two worlds will definitely separate.

Currently, we have the same situation between the incarnated entities on earth and the excarnated entities in the higher realms. While the entities from the higher realms can always contact us through telepathy and other means of communication, most human beings on earth, defined as the “sleeping majority” by the author, have no idea that they can also contact their higher self and other related souls. This state of spiritual denial will end abruptly this year, when some major events will occur on this planet and will eliminate forever the veil of forgetfulness under which mankind has existed for eons of time.

*

The role of the dark forces on current earth can only be understood in this context. There are, for instance, infinite earth versions that are as valid as this one that have no dark forces, because they vibrate at a much higher frequency, where the dark forces can no longer exist. The already existing *blueprint* of the ascending earth in the 5th dimension is such a version.

Even when the dark forces create through genetic engineering new human clones, they can only accomplish this task with the hidden support from the higher realms of Creation, which are responsible for the myriad earth versions known as **omni-earth**. However, the influence of the dark forces from the 4th dimension upon human consciousness at the individual and social level of our current plane of existence has been enormous and has determined to a great extent the conditions of life on earth. These conditions have been partially corrected by the souls from the 5th dimension to the extent, to which the incarnated entities have become more enlightened and aware of their bond with God.

This year the balance of powers on earth will dramatically shift. Due to the increase in frequency of earth and most human beings, the dark forces, which already vibrate with a lower frequency than that of earth and many light workers, will lose their grip on the planet and humanity. They will have to retrieve in the 4th dimension and wait the final Ascension at the end of 2012. During these End Times that include the years 2010 to 2012 the energetic conditions for destructive interference for all social structures that are based on the primary idea of separation will be firmly established and the world order will inevitably collapse.

This is achieved by pouring huge waves of high frequency energies onto the earth that alter the habitual, long existing conditions of low frequency constructive interference creating the idea of separation with that of new destructive interference. This would say that all low frequency material and social systems, behaviour patterns, as well as their underlying beliefs will be now out of balance with respect to the new augmented basic frequencies of earth and mankind. When the tipping point of total destructive interference is reached, the old structures will crumble within a very short period of time. This is seen to happen this year.

*

The period of preparation of humanity for Ascension includes a radical shift in the *weltanschauung* of most human beings. While it has always been easy in the past to blame others for one's problems or to seek condolence in a higher authority, in a Christian God, Judaic God, Allah, or any other arbitrary supreme deity, human beings will begin to realize that they have the absolute autarky to create their own destiny and reality.

The truth will emerge that all human beings are creator beings. Incessantly – at every moment in the Now! This truth will become more and more apparent this year, as we approach Ascension and the veil of forgetfulness is thinned. The true multidimensional nature of human beings will emerge behind this veil and the people will begin to understand the Nature of All-That-Is – the Unity of all Consciousness.

When the Egyptian people finally awakened and revolted against the long-standing dictatorship of the Reptilian Mubarak and his clique, they explicitly declared their will to be the legitimate sovereign of their ancient country and that they intend to take their destiny for the first time in their long history in their own hands. They no longer need the alleged support or the clandestine oppression of external foreign powers and dark forces that hide behind them.

This collective acclamation of the Egyptian people of their natural rights of freedom, expression, and self-determination has been enabled by the huge changes in the astral energetic

fields of earth and mankind. At the same time, the emotional outburst of the people of this ancient country is so powerful that it will not only oust the dark forces on power, but will trigger a sweeping wave of revolutions and liberation movements throughout the globe that will mark the end of the reign of all dark forces on earth prior to Ascension.

This is well understood by the Powers That Be and their proxies - the hidden governments, the Elite, the thirteen families, the Cabal, the super-secret services, the political powers that have been embroiled to such an extent with the Orion reptilian empire that they have now only two choices: Either revolt against their former masters and eventually risk their lives or stick to them and choose that living hell, called planet B. If they decide to shoulder with the awakening population and facilitate the transition of mankind to an enlightened society, they may eventually qualify for Ascension. It is their choice. There is very little time left.

Most channels transmit nowadays the information that human beings can begin to create their own destiny through their thoughts and feelings. They may create a sparkling future in Heaven (Celestria) after Ascension or choose a catastrophic timeline that will bind them to the remaining planet B, where the Powers That Be will regain the unlimited power that they have enjoyed for the last 13 000 years. This creation of future timelines must begin now. Ascension is not an event but a prolonged mental, emotional and energetic process. The separation of the wheat from the chaff has already begun.

*

The uniqueness of current Ascension of mankind and earth is that the slaves now become sovereign masters and creators of their own destiny. They have been given the divine right to surpass their former masters from the 4th dimension and to ascend directly in the 5th dimension. However, most of mankind will find itself in the lower 5th dimension, where the new ascended planet A will still retain its physicality and where immediate creation through imagination will have to be learned step by step.

But there will be also those – the light workers and the star seeds - that will go directly to Celestria and will become the new-born leaders of their ascended human fellows; they will teach them how to create the much proclaimed Golden Age. This is the choice that each and every individual will have to make in the course of this and next year, when current human civilisation will irreversibly collapse.

And make no mistake, there is very little time left for creating new social structures, as some 4d-channels of disinformation of the dark forces currently suggest with the aim of stirring confusion among the people. The current concept of NESARA that is hugely popular among many light workers should be re-evaluated in this context. Humans will have to accommodate with the little that is left after the financial crash will hit the economy this year so hard that it will eliminate most of the opportunities to earn one's living.

On the other hand, it is not planned that human beings will still feed the old Orion system of economics in the End Times. Therefore, no new economic system is planned for this earth in the remaining period before Ascension. The dark ones may have their own nefarious plans for Planet B, but this will no longer be of interest to the awakening majority of human beings. They will awake after Ascension on the ascended planet A, where *abundance* is the Nature of All-That-Is. None of the current economic and social structures will exist in the 5th dimension.

Those, who will not ascend, may not even realize that such a process is taking place, because it will not fit into their narrow-minded world view. They will continue with their lives in the living hell on planet B, steadily forgetting the advantages of the past industrial epoch that has been irrevocably terminated with the Rupture of the two earths. This is essentially the eschatology of human existence on earth during the End Times prior to Ascension.

15. Ascension is the Separation of the Wheat from the Chaff

The last several decades in the history of mankind are marked by a severe battle in the 4th, 5th and higher dimensions between the dark forces, The Powers That be, the so called “**Unholy six**” (*Greys, Reptilians, zeta reticuli*, etc.), the actual controllers of earth, on the one hand, and the Forces of Light (**Galactic Federation, White Brotherhood**, etc.) on the other.

While this battle has huge repercussions in the third dimension on earth, the vast majority of human entities are not even aware of it. The sleeping majority of human beings are involuntary slaves of the Powers That Be, who execute this perennial enslavement through their proxies. The latter have the hidden agenda to create the **New World Order**, as one of their main speakers, Kissinger, recently loudly proclaimed on television.

To this end they have corrupted in the last several decades the financial system worldwide by transforming it into a huge *Ponzi scheme* that is exclusively based on creating new debt and money out of thin air. The chief culprits are the FED and the private American and Anglo-Saxon banks that own this central bank, followed by ECB and other central banks. Many of the CEOs of these financial corporations are human clones that are created by genetic engineering by the Unholy Six, in the first place, by the Greys. This knowledge will become a central piece of information in the revelations and tribulations that will take place in the course of this year.

Therefore, the only people that know exactly what will occur in the End Times are the proxies of the Dark forces, also known as Illuminati, the hidden Government, the Powers of the New World Order, the 13 families, etc., and the super-secret services that have been engaged in clandestine joint ventures, mainly underground, with the Unholy six. They have created many new technologies, including UFOs and other vehicles, while at the same time they have systematically suppressed the implementation of numerous patents and new technologies for the sake of the broad population.

For instance, the clean technology to produce hydrogen and oxygen from water as a fuel for all kinds of motors of combustion is available for several decades, but it has been deliberately suppressed by the oil corporations which are in the hands of the dark forces.

The ultimate goal of such nefarious practices is the enslavement of mankind. However, this is not the plan for humanity at this time, as the Forces of Light will also have a say on this issue.

There are some light workers that are also informed about what is happening behind the scene. However, the vast majority of star seeds are either completely ignorant on the role of the dark forces in the shaping of humanity or prefer to close their eyes, as these facts can be indeed very scary, and fears do not help the light body process and Ascension. Nevertheless, some of these facts must be made public very soon. Information is Light, and where Light is,

there is no Evil. The activities of the dark forces must be completely blocked this year, so that they can no longer exert their deplorable influence on mankind prior to Ascension.

*

While the dark forces want to preserve the status-quo, the Forces of Light are preparing our planet and the vast majority of mankind for Ascension in the 5th dimension. The final **shift of earth** – in the Bible this event is also known as **Rapture** –will be accomplished on 21. December 2012. Our planet will then split into two planets as already discussed: 1) *Planet A* will ascend in the 5th dimension and 2) *Planet B* will stay in the present 3d-density, will experience huge material and natural disasters during and after the shift, and will slowly degrade to an even greater density and separation from the Whole.

As already said, planet B will be a living hell. The portion of incarnated entities that will decide to live in further separation will continue to live on planet B or will leave earth prior to Ascension. The Powers That Be will have full control on this planet. They are preparing themselves for this event for a long time. They are fully aware of the fact that in the last two years of Revelations and Tribulations they will lose their grip on mankind and earth. All they want to achieve currently is somehow to survive the shift and proceed with their evil business as usual on Planet B. In the meantime, they are doing everything possible to take as many sleeping human beings with them on planet B, as they can *harvest* in these times of tribulations.

The Forces of Light and the highly evolved earth souls are doing their best to awaken as much incarnated entities as possible, so that they can make their own choices based on their free will and personal knowledge. The alternatives are: 1) to awaken and ascend with the earth in the 5th dimension, 2) to leave earth and go back to the original realms of all souls, or 3) to stay on a degrading catastrophic planet and experience more of the same and even worse.

*

All evolved souls will ascend. This will include all **star seeds** (light workers), **indigo, crystalline**, and **rainbow children (old souls)**, and most **adult souls**. According to the working model of **soul age**, as developed by the author, all adult and old souls will ascend. His estimations are that there are currently about 4-8% old souls and about 25-30% adult souls on earth.

During the End Times, the adult soul population will *transgress* into old souls and most old souls (star seeds) will ascend in the 5th dimension prior to the final mass Ascension. The transition from one soul age cycle to the next one is associated with a profound **confusion** that arises from the new psycho-mental and energetic orientation of the incarnated entities as to comply with the requirements of the new soul age.

The *adult souls* have been exploring their inner dimension for the last 3-4000 years on earth in numerous incarnations, various cultural environments, races, social positions, and dramatic destinies. Quite often they have chosen the role of the martyr and have consented to become victims of young souls who have to make the experience of the perpetrator and extinguish human lives in this soul age. This is part of their “fall from grace”, through which every soul must go. Such intensive human involvements and experiences create the necessary karma that has to be worked out step by step in the following incarnations when the ability to show compassion, love, and understanding have grown in the course of painful experience. This is the chief objective of the adult soul age.

Therefore, in this soul age the incarnated entities must work out their karma either by consenting to become victims of other younger souls or to take responsibilities for other souls that require from them huge sacrifices. During this age cycle the adult soul experiences seldom moments of fulfilment and happiness. She has to live through many stressful moments and to shed many tears. For this reason her eyes are clear and shining.

The eyes of young souls of lower grade of evolution are on the contrary dark and without any sparkling. It should be well known, at least among light workers, that the eyes of the incarnated entity are windows to the soul. Purely for this reason young souls cannot look in the eyes of adult and old souls, as they have to re-member the existence of the soul and this insight scares them to death. Most of these souls are product of genetic engineering by the dark forces and can be easily recognized by their lifeless, dark eyes.

The vast majority of souls that have incarnated on earth at this time are in the **young soul cycle** (45-50%). Most of them are on the verge of being *transgressed* into the adult soul cycle. This transgression begins with a total *confusion* and a dramatic shift of previous beliefs and social habits. The young soul cycle is associated with a **maximal amnesia**, because in this age the soul has to focus its intent and abilities towards manipulating and changing the external world. These activities include physical matter, but also the manipulation of other entities under various conditions. This kind of experience is typical for the young soul age.

The **baby** and **child souls** are also separated from the Source. However, as their mental abilities are rudimental, they are guided in an instinctive, subconscious manner by their souls throughout their life. Since they are unable to exert any influence on society, their biographies are well wrapped in rigid family structures, or they have the assurance to leave the body vessel prematurely, if they cannot cope with the harsh conditions on earth.

The majority of baby and young souls can be found in third world countries, where the mortality rate due to diseases and poor living conditions is quite high, and life expectancy is low. In the industrial countries, baby and young souls can be found in rural areas with stable family structures. In this environment mobility and individuality are not needed to the same extent as in big cities and other urban areas, which are predominantly populated by young souls.

As young souls live in maximal separation from the higher self and All-That-Is, their psychological characteristics are very similar to those of the dark forces that live for eons of time in total separation from the Source. Therefore, they tend to cooperate with them or to succumb to their dark influence from the 4th dimension. Most of the current Elite are young souls.

*

The dark forces in the 4th dimension are defined in the esoteric literature as demonic, Luciferian, satanic (Rhyee), etc. In previous times, for instance, in ancient Greece and Hellenism, there was a better understanding for these dark forces and their despicable influence on human behaviour. Plotinus, the founder of Neo-Platonism, the most sophisticated Gnostic teaching in the history of Western civilisation, has described these demonic forces extensively and very precisely in his *Enneades*.

Christianity borrowed its knowledge on the dark forces from him and other Neo-Platonists, but distorted their teachings to such an extent that the primitive and very corrupt idea of “the Devil” or “Evil” as a distinct entity was born. This distortion was deliberately forged by the Orion reptilians during the Dark Ages, when their reign on earth was unlimited.

The concept of evil, such as Bush's "axis of evil", Reagan's "empire of evil" (Soviet Union), is used anytime, when an evil one has made up his mind to commit crimes on humanity and needs a false pretext and a rectification for his intended crime. This pattern has remained invariant throughout history.

It will be sufficient to point out to the fact that the American nation is paradigmatic for the collective behaviour of young souls: It is the classical young soul nation on earth that dominates and determines the behaviour of a large portion of humanity. The plots and protagonists of Hollywood films have stipulated these negative, perverse, truly dark features of the young American souls to the utmost. This is the psycho-mental mind-set of present-day humanity and, to the opinion of the author, one need few words to persuade the reader as to how deplorable the situation on earth has become prior to Ascension.

*

This year, the huge **wave of young souls** on earth will enter the **adult soul cycle**. This transgression is associated with a radical shift in their obsession with the manipulation of the outer reality towards the multidimensionality of the inner soul. This process begins with a total confusion of this population of incarnated entities, as none of their young soul beliefs of maximal separation will hold true after their energetic transformation.

The events that are about to unfold very soon will pull the rug away from under their feet and they will have to glimpse into the abysses of their "rotten" souls. This will be a very painful experience, and their reactions and mental aberrations at this time will surpass anything known so far. The recommendation of the author to the light workers is to see through these events with a great portion of relaxation and humour and to not let them being dragged down by the psychopathic and schizophrenic moods of their surroundings and on the world stage.

The **transgression** from one soul age into the next one is the greatest challenge to every soul during her incarnation cycle. For this reason some souls prefer to perform this transformation as excarnated entities in the 5th dimension, because it is less dramatic. Other, more courageous souls make this transformation in the 3d-reality. There is no fixed rule to this. The transgression from one soul age to another is associated with a massive release of energetic blockages in the four bodies or fields of the incarnated entity – the physical, emotional, mental, and causal.

During this time, the **seven body chakras** also undergo a huge energetic transformation that is generally referred to as **light body process**. It begins with the 4th heart chakra that opens first, as this is currently the case with most light workers, When it is fully opened, it enlarges significantly and encompasses the lower three chakras, and unifies them with the upper three chakras. The newly built chakra is a **unified chakra** of the human body. It allows the flow of much more energy from the higher self and the higher realms into the physical body.

The massive transformation of the physical body can now begin with a high speed. The goal is to augment the frequency of the organic body to that of the ethereal body. At that point the **phase transformation** of the organic body into light body can be instantaneously accomplished. This description holds true for the **individual Ascension process**, when the entity can ascend without being supported by earth's Ascension and the cosmic tsunami wave at the end of 2012.

The 6th and 7th chakra of such highly evolved entities must be fully opened and connected with the 7th to 14th chakra of the over-soul. Normally, the 6th and 7th chakra are closed in

most incarnated entities. This is the reason, why the vast majority of the incarnated entities on earth do not exhibit any medial abilities.

With the opening of the portal 10.10.10, these upper chakras have also begun to open by most star seeds, and they are now connected with their higher self. Only incarnated entities who have achieved this level in the light body process will qualify for Ascension prior to mass Ascension, most probably after the last, but one, portal 11.11.11 is opened in late autumn this year.

With the beginning of this year humanity has fully entered the process of transgression from one soul age into the higher one. This process is not truly comprehended by most light workers, and it is a non-entity for the rest of mankind. This must change radically this year. A major objective of this essay is to expand human consciousness and to make the people aware of this astral process that now takes place behind the curtain, but will very soon unleash its force on mass psychology and behaviour.

Some young souls will successfully manage their transgression into the adult soul age in the End Times and will qualify for Ascension. Others will return to the 5th dimension as ex-car-nated souls and the rest will remain on planet B. Some of these entities, who belong to the current Elite, may become the new Elite on this planet, provided the fact that they have survived the shift and the turmoil thereafter.

There will be some small waves of Ascension of star seeds, who have sufficiently progressed with their light body process before December 2012. This event will trigger a true spiritual revolution and evolution in the minds of most human beings. It will urge the people to rapidly make their minds to ascend with earth at the end of 2012. However, not all of them will be prepared for Ascension on December 21, when our planet will be in alignment with the central sun of the galaxy and with the other planets of the Galactic Federation, and a huge photon wave will flood earth.

Some of them will stay on planet B for a while and will have the possibility to enter the 5th dimension at a later stage. In the meantime, they will have to live on a catastrophic earth. This circumstance will eventually facilitate their decision.

In the post-shift period of 3-4 years, the two planets A and B will still have energetic interceptions that will allow the establishment of **portals**, which can be used by these entities to enter the 5th dimension. They will receive much help at this difficult time from the Forces of Light and from some highly evolved incarnated entities that have already ascended.

After that the two earths will irreversibly separate, Planet A will move definitely in the 5th dimension and planet B will go along the path of greater density and separation from All-That-Is. This is the experience, which some very young souls will prefer to make in the course of their incarnation circle. One should accept their choice without expressing false moral prejudices.

*

The splitting of earth and humanity in two streamlines of existence during the End Times is summarized in the famous statement “**The separation of the wheat from the chaff**”. The portion of mankind that will decide to remain on Planet B will have for a long period of time no idea of God or even religion, as there will be no more highly evolved souls on this planet that will be beacons of light, as most light workers are nowadays. There will be also no

incarnated souls that will be ready to play the role of the martyr and give these young souls the possibility to commit all kinds of atrocities, while learning their karmic lessons. All entities on planet B will be equally evil.

The society on planet B will constitute entirely of entities who will behave according to their egoistic, fearful view of total separation from each other and the Whole. They will consider all other entities as foes and will not be able to follow any moral or ethical principles whatsoever. Human life will have no value on this planet, and all kinds of heinous criminal acts will represent the normal way of living in this debased society. These entities will have to discover anew the Light in their own personality, before they can begin to evolve and experience Ascension in eons of time. This is the normal cycle of incarnation on earth and many other planets in the solar universes of 3d-space-time.

The entities who will ascend on planet A will stay in the 5th dimension for another 2000 years. Each individual will have the possibility to progress at his own pace. Death will no longer be necessary in order to leave this plane of existence – the entity will be able to dematerialize his light body at his own discretion. Many will soon be able to create and dissolve their light bodies whenever they wish. The contact with other souls from the soul family or past friends can be established anytime. Matter will be more fluid, and immediate Creation upon imagination will soon be possible for many ascended entities. Karma will no longer exist. All relations will be heart-based and will express *Christ consciousness*. The autarky of all entities will be fully guaranteed and abundance will be the normal state of living, as immediate Creation will be possible for all entities. Life in the 5th dimension, also known as Celestria, will be, indeed, Heaven.

Therefore, the choice that mankind and every individual will have to make in the next two years will be as follows: Ascend to Heaven or stay on earth and live in Hell. Hardly a choice! But as the events will show, quite a number of human entities will eventually decide to follow their current masters – the Powers That Be – and will stay on earth B, where they can continue enjoying their heinous plans to enslave mankind, without the meddling of some star seeds.

16. Why Entities want to be Evil

Evil does not exist as a distinct entity. Evil is the absence of Love, and Love is Light. Light is Information. Light, Love, Information are synonyms for Energy, and Energy is the Primary Term of human or any cosmic awareness – it is All-That-Is. All parts of All-That-Is are open and closely related - they exist in a state of constructive interference, in harmony. They are not separated. Separation is the condition of destructive interference. This condition allows the existence of evil. But how?

Separation from the Whole due to destructive interference is the worst experience an entity can endure. It is the fall from grace. Separation creates fear, and fear augments separation. These are two dialectical aspects of one and the same thing. Fear nurtures more fear. Fears are powerful emotional impulses that require action. Action is meant to appease fear. But instead, it creates more fear. Fear can only be eliminated by love and compassion. Also by understanding and information, then without information there is no understanding.

If entities cannot experience love, they cannot appreciate compassion, understanding, and information. They will act out of fear and will generate more fear, than fear is contagious. Such entities hate knowledge and information, that is, transparency, and commit their heinous

acts in the dark – hence the term “Dark Forces”. Evil is always an aspect of darkness. Ultimately, such evil dark forces hate light. Because in the light evil can be seen and dissolved. But how can be this circle of perpetuating evil interrupted?

Not until the entities have experienced so much evil and darkness that slowly a longing for something else emerges in their dark awareness. This longing is God’s spark that exists in every distinct consciousness, no matter how dark and evil. This is the inextinguishable bond with the Source. Every entity is a U-set of All-That-Is and carries its essence as an element even if he has forgotten it. When this longing occurs, everything changes. The entity begins to cherish the spark of Light that he has discovered within himself and starts to search for a possibility to express it in the outer space. This is the moment when the entity says farewell to darkness, as it realizes that there is another alternative –that of Light and Oneness.

However, this process is long and painful. During this time darkness and light exist side by side and create the illusion of **duality**. The battle that now rages between these two extremities is the battle for Ascension and reunion with the Source or further separation from the Whole. During this struggle, evil may eventually win some skirmishes, but the final outcome of this perennial war of cosmic dimensions is always in favour of Light.

In this state of illusion, evil may become a personification, but ultimately all ideas stem from All-That-Is. When this last limit of illusion is also circumvented, the path to Ascension and merging with All-That-Is is finally free. The Prodigal Son returns to the Father. The fallen angels return to God. This is what many human entities will experience in the next two years. It is the **apothecosis** of this planet and of all civilisations that it has nurtured for eons of time, as they all exist in the eternal simultaneity of All-That-Is and are linked to current humanity.

17. The Light Body Process (LBP) Eliminates Separation by Establishing the Conditions of Constructive Interference with the Higher Realms

The reluctance of many human beings to accept the existence of the Forces of Light is an outstanding manifestation of this ubiquitous belief in total separation from the Source. The same pattern applies to the clandestine existence of the Dark Forces – the Powers That Be – that control earth and human civilisation since the fall of Atlantis and even earlier.

Although there are many representatives of the hidden governments around the globe that cooperate with these evil forces and contribute as their proxies to the enslavement of mankind, they prefer to foster the idea that human beings are cosmic Robinson Crusoe, stranded by the odds of Nature on an insignificant planet, at the periphery of an unspectacular galaxy, amidst myriad galaxies in All-That-Is.

While this camouflage may serve well the heinous plans of the Powers That Be, the readiness with which such lies are accepted by the masses is a clear indication that the basic idea of separation from the Whole still shapes the *weltanschauung* of most human beings in a profound way.

The upcoming awakening in the second half of this year will make this state of denial impossible. Where light is, there can be no darkness and no secrets. Light is transparency - it is knowledge and full awareness. The elimination of darkness by light is achieved by establishing the condition of constructive interference and the elimination of all local conditions of destructive interference, where darkness and fears can dwell.

The current state of denial of mankind with respect to the existence of numerous other civilisations in All-That-Is is a manifestation of the fear based structure of human beings that has been artificially engineered by the Powers That Be in order to control them as part of the incarnation game on earth. This has been accomplished with the explicit consent of the incarnated earth souls, because they wanted this kind of limited experience.

For this reason the original human energetic structure as created by the Anunnaki reptilians was somewhat improved by the Forces of Light as to allow for further spiritual evolution of human beings. In particular, they grafted the original reptilian brain of subordination with the simian, mammalian brain and created a humanoid with the ability to express his free will at some point in time along his path of evolution.

The psycho-mental structure of present-day human beings has evolved in the last 13,000 years within the energetic constraints of 500 pre-determined *templates* that allowed the development of individual characters under the three-dimensional limitations of the physical vessel. These templates of restriction have begun now rapidly to dissolve under the influence of a variety of energetic processes that are co-ordinated from the higher realms at the individual soul level and at the planetary level. The ultimate goal is to eliminate all levels and conditions of destructive interference within the four fields/bodies of human entities – the biological, emotional (etheral), mental (spiritual), and causal. This is what light body process is all about.

It should be observed in this context that there is no difference between the terms “body” and “field”. All energetic fields are superimposed wave systems of coherent energetic structure that follow strict geometric principles and can also be described as bodies. They are U-sets that contain themselves as an element.

For instance, the astral body is a mirror image of the organic body and contains the latter at a higher frequency level. It can be regarded as the software astral programme, out of which the materialization of the organic body emerges in a secondary manner. This ought to be basic esoteric knowledge.

During the light body process the **seven body chakras** that have been more or less closed in the past are now beginning to open and to merge until a **Unified Chakra** is built that can transmit much more high frequency energies from the higher realms into the four bodies than previously. Most of the channelled information in the years 2009 and 2010 has been dedicated to these processes. All these energetic transformations fulfil the conditions of both constructive and destructive interference at the level of the four human bodies.

*

At this place a further theoretical elaboration is necessary. It is not possible to separate the condition of constructive interference from that of destructive interference, as they go hand in hand (U-sets). Let us illustrate this circumstance with another existential phenomenon that currently affects many light workers at the conscious level and the rest of mankind at the subconscious level.

A key aspect of the **light body process (LBP)** is the *cleansing* of old emotional patterns (karmic patterns), which are essentially fear based patterns. Emotions can be regarded as *superimposed wave systems* with frequencies that are higher than those of the organic body, but lower than that of the mental or spiritual body. Spirit, being the total set of all con-

sciousness, exhibits an unlimited spectrum of frequencies and can be highly modulated. This topic is huge and can only be marginally tackled in this essay.

Let us now take an emotional pattern and consider it as a *superimposed wave pattern* with a *specific frequency range*. This range has **two poles** – the **positive** and the **negative one**. The positive pole is of higher frequency and can be described as the more loving one and the negative pole is of lower frequency and represents the emotions of fear. These are relative assignments within the narrow range of each specific emotional pattern. For instance, the positive emotional pole of a young soul may vibrate with a frequency which will, at the same time, represent the negative emotional pole of an old soul.

The older the incarnated soul is, the higher the frequencies of all her bodies are. The frequency level of an entity is an indicator of his evolution during his incarnation cycle. The LBP is an accelerated evolution of the incarnated entity in the linear time by rapidly augmenting his frequencies. The mechanism of augmenting these frequencies will be elaborating below for the emotional body.

Each specific emotional pattern of an incarnated entity alternates between the two poles, the positive and negative one, while dwelling most of the time in the middle range. This is a highly dynamic process, of which mankind and most light workers have no clear idea. The ultimate goal of the LBP is to augment the frequency range of all four bodies of the incarnated entity as to allow them to ascend to the higher frequency levels of the 5th dimension. This process is nothing else, but the establishment of the condition of constructive interference between the energetic field of the entity and the high frequency levels of the 5th dimension.

How is this gradual increase in frequency in the four bodies of the entity actually accomplished? Very simply! When the LBP is initiated, the chakras begin to open and the flow of high frequency energies in the four bodies increases gradually. During the initial phase, the emotional body is the main target of this transformation, as it contains most of the fear based patterns that separate the entity from the soul and the higher realms. These patterns are essentially responsible for the establishment of the so called **Veil of Forgetfulness (Amnesia)**. Therefore, these fear based pattern must be eliminated from the emotional body step by step in the course of the LBP.

The elimination is accomplished by established a new condition of constructive interference. The soul projects in a precise manner higher frequency energies through the now fully opened Unified Chakra into the emotional body. These energies build through superposition initially the condition of destructive interference with the fear based pattern that ought to be cleansed. In this manner the fear based pattern is extinguished, as this can be observed in wave theory under this condition. This process is described in the channelled literature as “**emotional cleansing**”.

It goes like this: When two waves or wave patterns are superimposed and **out of phase**, the *maxima* of the one wave overlap with the *minima* of the other wave and the resulting wave pattern is a **zero wave line**. As a result of this superposition (interference), both waves are extinguished. This is the simplest case. There are infinite variations of interference between the two poles of total constructive and destructive interference. The author has to simplify somewhat the actual situation for didactical purposes, and for this reason he describes the ideal case.

During this process of elimination, the fear based pattern emerges on the surface of conscious awareness and is intensively experienced by the mental body. As fear based emotional pat-

terns are stored at different places in the organic body, the entity can discern after some training the exact somatic location of the fear pattern that is actually deleted and is being felt in a conscious manner in the emotional, mental, and physical body.

It is important to observe that the emotional and mental bodies of the entity are U-sets that contain themselves as an element, as this is the case with all systems of All-That-Is. For this reason all mental ideas are *emotionally tainted*, and all emotions have to be mentally perceived, before the entity becomes aware of them.

*

The author makes in this context a key distinction between **emotions** and **feelings** that has to be elaborated for the sake of clarity. Feelings are original ethereal (emotional) patterns that occur in the higher self, respectively, in the soul, and present themselves as **pure intuition** to the incarnated entity. Since Antiquity it has been known to humans that the soul can manifest itself mainly through feelings. It is therefore no coincidence that the Greek word for soul is “Psyche”.

When the incarnated entity is aware of his pristine feelings coming from the higher self, he can always know what the soul wants to tell him. Negative feelings associated with some planned activities of the incarnated entity indicate that these plans are in breach with the preconceived plan of the soul and are bound to fail according to the saying: “The best plans of men and mice go sometimes awry”.

Unfortunately most of the incarnated entities on earth are deaf to the emotional inspirations of their souls that contain much valuable information about the soul’s plan and its concrete realization on the 3d-plane. Intuitive feelings are perceived by the right hemisphere of the brain which, as mentioned above, is largely disconnected from the left hemisphere as part of the energetic malfunction of human beings.

When the pristine feelings of the right brain are perceived by the mental body, which is predominantly associated with the left hemisphere of the brain, these feelings undergo a profound energetic modulation and distortion that abide by the laws of interference. The feeling is no longer the pristine message of the soul, but is modulated during his mental perception by the fear based beliefs of the Ego that are nurtured in the mental body: The **pristine feelings** of the soul now become **human emotions**. Human emotions are hence fear tainted feelings of the soul that initially reach the awareness of the incarnated entity as pure intuition.

We can also put it this way: The Ego is responsible for the deformation of the intuitive feelings of the soul by transforming them into fear based emotional patterns. These emotions no longer contain the valuable information of the soul, but rather entrap the entity in the numerous fallacies and distortions of the reality that is coming from the Ego.

The Ego is like a kaleidoscope that reproduces its basic fears around which it has evolved from early childhood to adolescence in numerous redundant mirror images and variations. These images distort the reality of All-That-Is in a profound way. Human reality on earth is therefore a reality distorted by collective fears. As all fears are illusions, 3d-reality on earth is also an illusion.

This aspect has been extensively discussed by the author in his five books on human Gnosis written in German. The advantage of this language is that it has two different words for reality – *Realität* and *Wirklichkeit*. The author uses the word “Realität” for the true reality of

the higher realms and the word “Wirklichkeit” for the fear distorted reality of human existence on this planet. The ultimate goal of all light workers should be to discern the fear based distortions of human reality and ascend mentally to the pristine reality of the higher realms. This will be their chief objective in the next two years prior to Ascension.

The psycho-mental structure of the Ego consists essentially of preconceived beliefs and fears that have been more or less unconsciously acquired in the family and confirmed through numerous positive feedbacks from the social environment. They impregnate the entity throughout his life. This kind of social adaptation has been extensively explored in the theory of *behaviourism* from an outward, empiric point of view. Behaviourism assumes that the external conditions determine human behaviour, and that it is sufficient to analyse these conditions in order to predict human behaviour. This is *agnosticism* par excellence.

Our approach in this essay is contrary to that of behaviourism. It begins with the inward dimension, which is the dimension of the soul – the creator of the incarnated entity and his destiny – in order to explain the psycho-mental motors that drive the evolution of the incarnated entity. It is therefore up to the entity to begin to question the fear based patterns that he has acquired throughout his life and to disentangle oneself from their influence. In this way the entity can alter his reality effectively.

We shall show below that the manipulation of fears is the principal mechanism that the dark forces employ to mind-control human entities on earth. Therefore, it is quite logical that most channelled messages suggest the total surrender of the Ego to the soul. The Ego, being a fear based structure, is the main hindrance to true knowledge and transcendence. The Ego blocks the way to Ascension. This should be the ultimate transcendental insight of any evolved personality.

The author is fully aware of the fact that he does not add anything new to current esoteric discussion. He only puts the available gnostic knowledge on a sound physical, scientific ground by explaining the mechanism of energy transformation of any system in All-That-Is according to the Universal Law and its concrete applications - the laws of constructive and destructive interference.

During the *process of cleansing* as described above the negative, fear based emotion surges on the surface of the entity’s awareness before it is deleted. This experience can be very unpleasant and exhausting. The intensity of the fear based pattern may be very strong and can overwhelm the entity during the cleansing process. This phenomenon touches numerous existential conditions that have been extensively discussed by the author in his five books on human Gnosis.

The actual mechanism of dissolving a fear based pattern is accomplished by energizing it to the extent that it begins to vibrate very quickly between the negative and the positive pole. The high frequency superimposed vibration from the higher realms flows through the opened unified chakra in the emotional and physical body and interferes with the existing fear based pattern that has to be cleansed. Before the condition of destructive interference is reached and the fear based pattern is deleted (cleansed), the latter reaches a maximal intensity that is perceived at the level of consciousness as *antagonistic emotions*. This may lead to total emotional exhaustion of the incarnated entity. The entity has the experience that his emotions are running amok – the emotional ups and downs are the result of the alternating of the fear based pattern between the two extremes - the negative and the positive pole.

This is a very challenging experience that occurs again and again during the LBP. Depending on how the entity approaches these gushes of fear, it may support the LBP or impede it. Most of the channelled literature is dedicated to this negative experience without giving any clues about its physical, energetic background. Instead, one can find numerous suggestions and recommendations as to how to mitigate this challenging experience by certain meditation and breathing techniques. The factual knowledge of light workers is seldom stimulated by such one-sided, counter-intellectual channelled messages.

In fact, most of the fear based beliefs have been inserted in the minds of human entities by the dark forces by employing energetic tactics and techniques similar to those used by the soul to sustain the veil of forgetfulness. They are all based on the laws of constructive and destructive interference by employing low frequency fear patterns in the emotional and mental body that separate the entity from the harmonic higher frequency energies perceived as unconditional love.

In this sense the term “unconditional love” is a synonym for the universal constructive interference of all superimposed wave systems and levels (U-sets) of All-That-Is. This level of universal constructive interference cannot be experienced in the 3d-density on earth – therefore, the experience of unconditional love on earth is a myth forged by many channels from the lower astral realms to lull the incarnated entities.

They make human entities dependant on their idiotic, iterative advices as to how to experience unconditional love in order to evolve spiritually by instigating in these mediums deliberately the feeling of spiritual deficiency. They know very well that human beings cannot experience unconditional love on earth to the extent that has been recommended to them by these self-acclaimed astral mentors.

Most astral entities that channel are much less evolved than the incarnated souls they contact. They use this kind of communication only to bask in their role of spiritual mentors by keeping the incarnated entities in a state of emotional co-dependence. This aspect is not truly understood by most mediums who are so proud that they can channel that they forget in their naïve exuberance to display intellectual discernment. Very often they become conduits of all kinds of esoteric trash. Internet is full of such channelled messages that have absolutely no spiritual value.

Unconditional love is an illusionary ideal, as anything in the 3d-space-time. The incarnated entity may long for this blissful state of existence and thus eventually evolve on the spiritual path, but this earthly concept is a poor substitute for the intensity of the universal constructive interference that one can only experience after Ascension in the 5th dimension. The author apologizes for eliminating this greatest illusion of all light workers, but clarity must precede illusion.

Such fear based patterns build layer upon layer in the emotional, mental, and ethereal body and are also stored in the cells and the genetic code. They function as a very effective barrier that separates the incarnated entity from the soul and hence from All-That-Is. These low frequency levels can be easily manipulated by the dark forces from the 4th dimension. Most of the mind control that has been exerted in the past 13 000 years on earth is transmitted through these fear based energetic layers that are intertwined in the physical vessel of the entity.

Therefore, any true spiritual evolution of human beings must be supported by major changes in these restricted energetic conditions in the human bodies. This is the actual purpose of the

light body process, which is a prolonged process over many years. It consists of numerous distinct cleansing energetic waves that built the new human template, which is open to the high frequencies of the soul and the higher realms. Precisely, the four human bodies can harbour these new high frequency energies and resonate with them in a state of constructive interference without being burnt out or having a short circuit.

*

The author has a vast personal experience in this matter, as he entered the last and most intensive phase of the light body process in 1999. Since then he feels and experiences the various qualities of high frequency energies from the higher realms in his body 24 hours a day, seven days a week. He has done extensive research on the esoteric and channelled literature in the last 25 years and has not found a single source that describes a similar experience of light body process. However, this does not exclude the possibility that there are some individuals who go through the same process, but have not written anything about it.

On the other hand, the author is fully aware of the fact, that only somebody, who is deeply acquainted with the energetic and physiological transformations of the body at the scientific level, can have the clarity, determination, and perseverance to proceed with the light body process in this intensity without searching the help of doctors and other specialists, who are fully unaware of these phenomena and will only hamper the process with their incompetent intervention.

It is important to observe on this occasion that the actual light body process is associated with numerous severe symptoms and chronic conditions that go beyond any medical description and cannot be found in any comprehensive textbook on medicine. Since these conditions are very debilitating, any person fully involved in the light body process who has no medical competence will inevitably seek the expertise of medical doctors and will thus inhibit the progress of his body transformation.

The reason for this is that the entity will demonstrate that he is not the master of his body and that he has consented to delegate his power over it to other entities at a lower level of spiritual evolution. It should be noted at this place that most of the doctors are young souls that have no transcendental experience and have chosen this profession only to experience their profound agnosticism in the field of medical science.

18. The Dark Forces use the Health Care System to Exterminate Humans

The current **health care system** in the western world is under the full control of the dark forces that use it as a vehicle to exterminate a large number of human beings in order to better control humanity. Their greatest fear is that they may get thinned out by the enormous population explosion in the last decades and may lose their grip on humanity. This is, by the way, exactly the tactic that the higher realms of All-That-Is employ on this planet in order to promote Ascension.

The ramifications of this clandestine **iatrogenic genocide** are so numerous and interwoven that the author has dedicated several books to explain and expose them, without being able to tackle all of them. A major tool of human genocide employed in the health care system is the development of *synthetic drugs* by the pharmaceutical industry that increase *morbidity* and *mortality* in the patient population. About 90% of all drugs currently registered by the FDA

and EMEA (the European equivalent of FDA) are such drugs, which the author defines as “**cell-inhibiting drugs**”

This has been done on purpose by employing false biological models that allow the wrong evaluation of the safety and clinical efficacy of these drugs. The scientific, moral, and ethical crimes on humanity in this area are so overwhelming that they by any means surpass the holocaust of Slavonic people and Jews by the Nazis during the Second World War. The author has estimated that through the use of such cell-inhibiting drugs more than one hundred million patients have been prematurely exterminated only in the western, industrialized world in the last 4-5 decades, where their application is very broad and virtually affects all citizens.

On the other hand, it should be said that most of the diseases have been deliberately induced by the dark forces, for instance, AIDS and the recent H1N1 epidemic that has been successfully contained by the Galactic Federation. This theme is huge and beyond the scope of the present essay, but the author is convinced that there will be a lot of discussion in the coming months when he and other people will have the possibility to make vital revelations on the nefarious practices of the dark forces and their proxies in the health care sector.

It should be stressed on this occasion that the author has developed the **General Theory of Biological Regulation** based on the Universal law that includes the newest scientific data and has integrated without a single contradiction all the facts obtained in bio-science so far. This is the greatest scientific and intellectual achievement in the history of medicine and bio-science. As he has also extensive experience in clinical research with numerous indications and treatments, he is in the position to evaluate all clinical symptoms that occur during the light body process and explain them from an objective scientific point of view.

From this elaboration we can succinctly conclude that one cannot successfully complete the light body process in the aforementioned intensity, unless he has the absolute clarity and the scientific competence what is going on in his body and in the energetic fields that surround it. Nobody, who relies on current health care system, will be able to successfully complete his light body process, as all medical treatments and procedures are designed to hamper this process. They create the condition of destructive interference with the cosmic laws of biological regulation. The author has extensively discussed in his books the various energy inhibiting mechanisms of synthetic drugs on the regulation of body metabolism, and how they trigger severe side effects, new diseases, and increase mortality.

At the same time the author has gone through so many dangerous, life threatening situations that he has developed a very strong will, which is firmly rooted in his spiritual knowledge on the immortality of the soul and human personality. From this higher vantage point of view, he has always displayed an unshakable conviction in the appropriateness of all interventions of his soul and the higher realms with respect to his body transformation. This attitude – an absolute emotional and spiritual autarky of the entity, who knows that he is a powerful creator of his destiny - is an indispensable prerequisite to complete the light body process successfully and ascend individually prior to mass Ascension.

After Ascension, all medical problems and the crimes associated with human health and the treatment of diseases will disappear forever. They are products of the 3d-reality. In the 5th dimension, the entity will exhibit a light body, which will be free of diseases and will easily adjust to the various frequency levels. The individual may choose at his discretion how his body will appear –as a young man or woman or as an elderly person. The optical form of the body will be subjected to the unlimited creative potential of the individual entity, as it will be

understood that it is only a vehicle and a symbol of his desire for outer experience under various energetic conditions.

19. Human Fears and the Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction

Now back to human fears that play a central role in the current transformation of humanity. It is a well-known truth that fears are contagious – fear patterns of one entity can augment the same or similar fear patterns in another entity according to the condition of constructive interference. The collective paranoia that was triggered by the dark forces after the 9/11 attack, which they nefariously instigated, exploited this superposition of numerous individual fear patterns to achieve a **collective paranoia**.

It is not a coincidence that since then the term “*fear mongering*” has become the most widely used word in political discussions in the USA, It helped Obama, who effectively criticized his opponent to promote fear mongering, to win the elections; this was the turning point away from this practice. Under such depressed psychological conditions, the minds of the people are dumped down and any atrocity can be accomplished without being confronted with a significant opposition based on moral and ethical considerations.

This is what happened in the USA in the first decade of the third millennium. The collective paranoia of this nation spread around the globe and caused the death of millions innocent people. Fear always leads to death and destruction. It is the universal condition of destructive interference.

It was, indeed, quite depressing to witness how the American nation was thrown into two criminal wars, which caused the death of millions of people, the displacement and impoverishment of tens of millions without triggering a true revolution by the people of the USA. Where is their indignation, where is the “Wrath of Ants”, about which Steinbeck once so brilliantly wrote?

It is, of course, very convenient to blame Bush and Cheney for these atrocities and to point at their numerous lies that were once collectively believed by the American people, but it is much more difficult to re-member the fact that the majority of these people freely elected these criminal ones for a second term at a time, when their lies and bellicose deeds were already exposed to the public.

Ergo: All the good ones were inextricable linked with the evil they witnessed, experienced, but seldom condemned in the last ten years. Darkness always merges with Light on this planet and makes a clear distinction impossible. “Do not judge” is not only a slogan of Jesus, but also of all channelled messages that the author has read so far. Understand, but not judge, expose, but not condemn – this will be the imperative this year when many crimes and perpetrators will be exposed in the course of the upcoming revelations and tribulations.

The current masters of earth must give up their power this year, while the Forces of Light and some ascended masters will take command over this planet. This is the divine promise of All-That-Is for earth and humanity at the End Times.

What do these observations tell us actually? That evil does not exist as a distinct entity. Evil is the absence of Light and Love. Evil is the absence of full awareness. Evil is a product of fear – numerous fears! Fear feeds fear. Fear is what makes life on earth a living hell. The elimination of all fears during the light body process eliminates evil on earth and opens the portal of Ascension for the individual and mankind. It is as simple as that. And as challenging, as the upcoming events will eventually prove.

To eliminate fear, respectively, evil, the incarnated entity has to experience it first. This is the whole **eschatology of the incarnation cycle** of the soul as a human being on earth. There is no better way to circumvent human fear than to understand its nature:

Fears are low frequency emotional patterns that use the laws of superposition to separate the incarnated entity from the soul by establishing the condition of destructive interference with the high frequency energies of the higher realms and to enhance the fear patterns of other entities on earth by establishing the condition of constructive interference among their ego-driven, low frequency beliefs.

Fears are Energy, just as Unconditional Love is Energy. Energy is always Energy. There is nothing else, but **Energy**. In essence, Fear and Love are one and the same – they are Energy. They both use the same physical laws of superposition – the **Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction**. While Love is the sensual manifestation of the condition of constructive interference of All-That-Is, fear and its manifestation, the evil, is the experience of local conditions of destructive interference within the infinite harmony of All-That-Is.

This is the ultimate vantage point of view – the **zero point**, as many light workers use to say – which any incarnated human entity can ultimately achieve. After that the hallucination of separation can no longer be sustained and the incarnation cycle of the soul is terminated.

For many light workers Ascension will mark the end of their incarnation cycle. For the vast majority of mankind that will ascend, the journey goes in the next dimension. But life in the 5th dimension will be, in comparison to current hell on earth, the Heaven that all religions promise their believers. However, before all believers enter heaven, they will have to leave their religions back where they belong – on this planet.

Just as all rich people will not have a higher chance to ascend to heaven than a camel to be squeezed through the eye of the needle, unless they leave their riches on earth, so will all scientists have to leave their empiric science behind them because it has failed to grasp the nature of All-That-Is, where they are bound to ascend.

Empiric science is a fear based science – it fears the exploration of the inner, multidimensional nature of the soul. This has been the reason for its profound agnosticism: The fears of the young soul scientists have precluded their understanding of the Whole. This “fall from grace” of present-day empiric science will be soon terminated and will be substituted by the **New General Theory of the Universal Law**. The prodigal son will finally return to the Father.

20. The Laws of Creation and Destruction are Laws of Expansion and Contraction

We have learned that the *laws of creation and destruction* are the *physical laws of wave interference* under the *conditions of constructive and destructive interference*. We shall discuss in this chapter another aspect of these laws that is often mentioned in many channelled messages without being properly explained from a physical, scientific point of view. We shall now close this gap.

Human beings live in the duality of fear and love. *Unconditional love* is the overall condition of constructive interference of all wave systems and levels of All-That-Is and is perceived as harmony by all sentient beings. *Fear* is the condition of destructive interference, whereby the interacting systems delete their wave patterns upon superposition or create energetic blockades that hinder the propagation of other waves – first and foremost, the propagation of Light. Fear thus creates Darkness.

This knowledge is basic to an understanding of the common theme in many channelled messages that unconditional love leads to **expansion** of the energetic fields of the incarnated entity, while *fear* leads to **contraction** of these fields. Expansion of the self is associated with its merging with the soul and the higher realms, while contraction increases the level of separation of the entity from All-That-Is. Entities immerse through contraction deeper into the 3d-density of space-time. These basic physical phenomena can be expressed within human language in a multidimensional way.

Let us take a simple example. When an incarnated entity experiences fear, this leads to contraction of his emotional body. We have learned that emotions modulate the ideas of the mental body, as the two fields are superimposed wave systems. In this case, the thoughts of the entity also experience a physical contraction. How does this contraction express itself at the mental level? It creates fear-driven projections which the entity extrapolates in the future.

If the entity has for instance some financial problems, it develops the fear pattern that it will impoverish to an even greater extent in the future. This kind of fear is very common among elderly people. The actual fear pattern leads to a contraction of the mental activities of the incarnated entity. Because of this energetic contraction of the mental field, the entity cannot imagine positive alternatives for his future. His mind is exclusively fixed on the negative idea of impoverishment due to current financial problems that scare him, and he believes that this is the only alternative that he will ever experience in the future.

As his mind is preoccupied the whole time with this negative version of his future life, the entity feeds it with more energy. According to the *cosmic law of attraction* he will most probably materialize this unfavourable perspective at some point in the future. The fear-driven contraction of the mental body manifests itself as a limitation of the entity to imagine more than one future alternative. His spectrum of positive future probabilities is contracted by his actual fear. On other hand, all Creation happens in the Now. Past, present and future fears can only be overcome in the present moment.

Now let us take the opposite case. The entity has financial problems, but experiences empathy and thankfulness towards his soul because she has given him the possibility to have this valuable experience. This should be the enlightened view of all incarnated entities. The entity evaluates his present situation from the position of unconditional acceptance of all

human experience by expanding his emotional and mental body to such an extent that they now merge with the point of view of the higher self, which always operates from the position of unconditional love and lack of duality. In this case, even if the entity may experience some transient fears as to how to cope with his financial gridlock, he is able to transmute his fears by expanding his view of the world.

The entity discerns that he is a powerful, independent creator of all his experience and not a victim of uncontrollable circumstances, so that he can change his destiny anytime from the “Now-point” by imagining several favourable versions of his future: He can experience these versions in his imagination and thus attract positive energies in his emotional and mental body from All-That-Is. The esoteric *law of attraction* is, in this sense, nothing else, but another circumlocution for constructive interference of wave systems: Similar emotional and mental patterns attract and superimpose to create a new stronger energetic pattern of the same kind. This is also the mechanism of Ascension of earth and mankind in these times.

The fearful, contracted entity, on the other hand, sustains the view that he is a victim of negative circumstances and that he has no influence on them. This entity, being in a state of maximal contraction of his emotional and mental bodies, experiences the maximal state of separation from the soul, respectively, from All-That-Is. This energetic state of contraction creates the feeling of helplessness. The more fearful the entity is, the more contracted his emotional and mental bodies are and the weaker his power to alter the unfavourable situation.

Empowerment of the individual can only be achieved by reducing his fears and expanding his ability for compassion and understanding of the whole picture. First and foremost, he must learn to love himself unconditionally with all his virtues and defaults.

The author can for instance localize in his intuitive imagination such contractions in the fields of other entities and immediately discern their mental and emotional limitations based on common fear-driven beliefs. But he also recognizes how difficult it is to transmit this knowledge to such entities who have hermetically enclosed their personality with such fear based patterns that shield it from any benevolent influences from outside aiming at its expansion.

From this elaboration we can conclude that all mental and emotional experiences, we make as incarnated entities, are the result of underlying physical, energetic phenomena. In terms of human language, these processes can be described as “laws of interference or superposition” which create the conditions of constructive and destructive interference. Alternatively, we may describe them as “laws of creation and destruction” as the title of this essay suggests. Both definitions are valid presentations of the Nature of All-That-Is. Language, being a U-set of All-That-Is, is intrinsically multidimensional, but this aspect is also the origin of all oral redundancy and semantic blunders that lead to a profound confusion in human communication.

Ultimately, we may speak of All-That-Is in terms of “expansion” and “contraction”: All-That-Is is that which expands and contracts. For those light workers, who have no idea of physics, these phenomena are circumscribed in present-day esotericism as “fear” and “unconditional love”.

Let us be however clear on this issue. There is no such thing as “unconditional love” on earth. This is a linguistic expression of an energetic condition that is beyond the limitation of human experience. Human beings, who use language to express such conditions, cannot in reality experience this energetic state of cosmic constructive interference as long as they dwell in an organic body.

This term is thus a poor substitute for the universal energetic state of harmonic existence of all entities that are not separated from All-That-Is. Human beings are. In this energetic condition of total constructive interference with all cosmic energies, the human carbon-based body will be immediately burnt out. Only after that can the lower self, liberated from the shackles of "his mortal coil", merge with the soul and experience for the first time this blissful state of total harmony in a conscious way. The same experience will await all those who will ascend in the 5th dimension. For this reason the carbon-based bodies of such entities will be transformed into **crystalline bodies** during the light body process that will lead to mass Ascension at the end of next year.

*

Expansion and *contraction* can be easily understood when the wave theory is applied. As this essay does not have the objective to introduce the reader in the theory of physics, we shall restrict ourselves to some popular observations. Consider a *particle of a medium* which propagates waves. When there is no wave, the particle is at rest. When a wave is propagated, the particle is displaced. The magnitude of the *displacement* determines the *amplitude* of the wave. As all waves are *rotations*, the particle performs in reality a circular motion.

One assumes in physics that all mediums that propagate waves have *elastic* properties. This has led in the 19th century to the concept of "*elastic ether*", in which light is propagated. This term actually described the properties of **photon space-time**. By eliminating this correct idea erroneously after the performance of Michelson-Morley experiment and substituting it with the idiotic concept of "action at a distance" in vacuum, which is an N-set, physics has plunged into its deepest cognitive crisis in its history that lasted for one century, until this author liberated this natural science in 1995 from its self-inflicted agnostic misery (see below).

All elastic mediums follow according to conventional physics the so called *Hooke's law of elasticity*. It says that when a particle is displaced from its initial position at rest, a *restoring* elastic force, called *Hooke's force*, is created that is opposite to the direction of the displacement and brings the particle back to its initial position at rest. This is a simplistic, mechanistic interpretation of the **elastic properties of All-That-Is** in terms of classical mechanics.

The Nature of Space-Time = All-That-Is as perceived by human senses is indeed **elastic**. Elasticity expresses itself as expansion and contraction. This is the mechanism of creation of all waves and rotations, which are circular motions. Elasticity creates *Motion* – motion is the manifestation of waves/rotations. All systems of All-That-Is are waves/rotations. Energy/space-time is *elastic energy exchange* that is perceived as motion. Motion is expansion and contraction of space-time. When one truly comprehends this property of All-That-Is in all its manifestations, one has become an enlightened person.

The whole *theory of relativity* can be explained with this idea. The so called "*time dilution*" and "*space contraction*" of material objects in motion reflect the **elasticity of space-time**. The same holds true for *thermodynamics* – without expansion and contraction of gases, there will be no engines of combustion and no cars to drive. This author has pondered over the elasticity of space-time since early childhood, and this observation has ultimately led to the discovery of the Universal Law of All-That-Is.

Human bodies are also subjected to the elasticity of space-time. All our feelings, mental ideas, and the very structure of our personality are products of infinite expansions and contractions of the infinite levels and systems that comprise the incarnated entity. The Universal

law of All-That-Is is a law of expansion and contraction. From a physical point of view, there is nothing else, but expansion and contraction.

This simple physical fact has not been fully comprehended either by scientists or light workers, or any other contemplative, spiritual human being. The agnosticism of mankind is indeed overwhelming, and the author is wondering, where one should commence to enlighten humanity in the few remaining months prior to Ascension as to achieve some modest spiritual results.

*

It is indeed a mystery to the author as to why human mind is not able to discern this evident aspect of All-That-Is, given the fact that the **idea of elasticity** is as old as written Western history. The **Dialectics** of ancient Greek philosophy since Heraclitus has evolved around the primordial idea of human awareness of the elasticity of All-That-Is. It is not a coincidence that Dialectics is basic to all prominent Western philosophical teachings– from Plato, Aristotle, and Plotinus to Fichte, Hegel, and Marx.

The profound misunderstanding of this basic property of All-That-Is in the political version of Marx' *dialectical materialism* and its total neglect in Anglo-Saxon *political empiricism* have ultimately triggered the greatest calamities, mankind has ever experienced - the First and Second World War, and the Cold War.

Dialectics is the gate to Oneness of Consciousness - lack of dialectics, the neglect of the elasticity of All-That-Is in human thinking, leads to separation. Wars have always resulted from the separation of humanity in antagonistic factions. *Dialectical thinking* circumvents the idea of separation. This philosophical aspect that was inherent to the *German idealistic school* has been completely forgotten by the intellectual community in the last century under the devastating influence of narrow-minded, disparate empiricism. Hence the numerous perilous wars, humanity has experienced during the last one hundred years up to the present day.

True dialectical thinking is the acknowledgement of the elastic nature of All-That-Is – of its ability to expand and contract within its Oneness. All parts of the Whole are created through expansion and contraction. Elasticity is the mechanism of Unity and Separation of the Whole. All ideas that neglect the elasticity of All-That-Is are N-sets that carry the notion of separation and lead to Darkness and destruction. Before the author confirmed the Universal Law for all known physical laws, he defined it as the **Universal Law of Elasticity**.

*

Ascension is expansion of all human beings to the 5th dimension out of their current 3d-contraction, which creates the illusion of separation and density. And here comes the greatest dichotomy, or if you wish, mysticism of All-That-Is that very few incarnated entities on earth have ever discerned.

While we expand our emotional and mental body to the 5th dimension, we at same time participate in the contraction of All-That-Is that brings back its human Creation from its state of greatest separation, which can also be interpreted as the state of greatest expansion (alienation) of the parts from the Source. The “in-breath” of All-That-Is brings back all his parts to Oneness. From the point of view of All-That-Is, this is a contraction, a return of all individual Creation to the Source. The “out-breath” of All-That-Is creates, on the other hand,

parts that are seemingly separated from each other and the Whole by means of individual contraction, but the Whole itself has expanded by creating and dispersing its infinite parts.

This is the sublimation of cosmic Metaphysics, and for this reason the author will stop his discussion at this place. But he hopes that he has stimulated the reader to continue to ponder on this eschatological dichotomy of All-That-Is. If anything else, the elaboration of such questions leads to the utmost expansion of human awareness.

21. The Ideas Promoted by the Dark Forces are N-Sets

We have learned that all human concepts of *closed* systems, objects, and entities can be summarized under the mathematical concept of **N-sets**. N-Sets are sets that do not contain themselves and the Whole as an element. All closed rational numbers, which are the only numbers that present-day mathematics uses, are N-sets. All closed physical systems in physics and everyday thinking are N-sets. Ideas that are N-sets are the mental bugs that corrupt human thinking – indeed, every consciousness and awareness throughout the universe.

When humanity develops the idea of its uniqueness in the infinite galaxy and supports this collective idea of separation with such elaborated doctrines as Darwin's evolutionary theory, then the level of separation has, indeed, reached pathological dimensions. Within such a mind-set, there is no possibility for further evolution of the incarnated entities, and the energetic conditions must be altered dramatically.

This is what Ascension is all about. Therefore, Darwin's doctrine must be collectively rejected by all human beings on earth and substituted with the idea of Oneness of all parts of All-That-Is. Oneness does not, however, mean unification: The Whole exists and grows through the individualisation of all its parts within its infinite plurality.

One can now sustain that the collective awareness of mankind has been dumped down by the Powers That Be, the controllers on earth, the evil forces, the Greys and the Reptilians, the zeta reticuli, the "Unholy six", who have promoted such ideas of separation for the last 13,000 years since the Fall of Atlantis, but this will be an over-simplification, born in the hallucinatory realm of experienced duality. The truth is that the souls of all incarnated human entities come on earth from Oneness to have precisely this kind of experience of utmost separation in all possible aspects and facets of human awareness, including the numerous sufferings that are associated with such an illusionary idea.

The earth souls needed the dark agents of separation who arranged this negative experience for them. Human beings were supposed to re-member throughout their incarnation cycle peú a peú their true origin – them being Sparks of God – and make a conscious choice in favour of the Whole versus Separation. This is the eschatological purpose of the current human incarnation experiment on earth in the light of the new Theory of the Universal Law of All-That-Is that will end with Ascension at the end of 2012.

*

There are many ideas that the Powers That Be have promoted in the history of mankind that are N-sets and augment the level of separation. The current **Orion monetary system** that was first established in the Western World, and especially in Great Britain and the USA by the powerful bankster faction (a neologism from "banker" and "gangster") of the Anglo-Saxon

Elite (the Rothschild and Rockefeller families), is one very powerful tool of separating human beings, enslaving them, and pushing them into perennial wars with the ultimate aim of exterminating them. To this we shall say much more below, when the collapse of the worldwide financial system will be discussed in detail.

Furthermore, the author has extensively explored the flawed basic concepts of *modern medicine* and *health care system* in his books, which have essentially the same goal as the Orion monetary system - to deepen the sense of separation among the incarnated entities and to promote their helplessness with respect to the energetic regulation of their biological bodies by the soul. These social systems of suppression hinder the entities to realize that their health condition lies entirely in the autarky of each individual soul and incarnated entity.

In addition, many therapies and other procedures have been deliberately introduced by the dark forces and their proxies in the pharmaceutical and health care industry to increase *morbidity* and *mortality* among patients. These heinous practices of the dark forces have the purpose of inducing collective **iatrogenic genocide** on humans. This is the most despicable side of the dark forces in the last several decades, which the author has extensively explored in his books from a scientific, theoretical, and practical point of view. But there is much more to be said that goes beyond the limited capacity of a single way shower.

Beside the Orion monetary system, medicine and health care system are the two most crucial means of the dark forces, with which they control present-day agnostic humanity, who fears all kind of diseases that may ultimately lead to death. These fear generating mechanisms of the dark forces deepen further human agnosticism and will undoubtedly play a key role in the upcoming revelations and subsequent discussions in the mass media. The author, being a clinical researcher for many years and a professional in this field, has made vital contributions to this topic in his volume III “The General Theory of Biological Regulation” and in his book “Thoughts”.

All ideas that lead to premature death and destruction are N-sets that can only be contrived under the condition of destructive interference. Although all entities are immortal, so that the very idea of killing another entity mirrors a total absence of awareness about the true nature of All-That-Is, it is, nonetheless, a spiritual crime with severe karmic consequences that have to be compensated soon or later by the perpetrator soul – in this or in a future incarnation.

The split of earth in two planets in December 2012 will be in this sense a kind of a Final Judgement for such souls. This has nothing to do with religious prophecies, but with energetic necessities that are aspects of the Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction. You cannot have the conditions of total constructive and destructive interference at once - hence the “separation of the wheat from the chaff” and the splitting of earth in two different energetic timelines – the ascended planet A and the descended planet B.

22. The Forces of Light Promote the Perception of Oneness by Encouraging Human Beings to Think in Terms of U-Sets

The spiritual opening of mankind to the Forces of Light, being representatives of All-That-Is, and the return to Oneness is what the current Ascension of earth and mankind is all about. This year will be the crucial one, because it will lead to the collapse of all man-made social, political, economic, and intellectual structures, such as empiric science and external material

technologies that are about to destroy Gaia, unless there is a massive intervention by the Galactic Federation.

All aspects of current human civilisation are products of mental N-sets, of the various ideas of separation that have imbued the fabric of human society to such an extent that only very few far-sighted, enlightened entities can readily discern them. All these aspects of humanity reflect the hallucinatory idea of separation. This idea has been multiplied through the kaleidoscope of numerous collective fear based patterns which the separation of human beings from the Whole has generated for eons of time. All these multiple facets of mental illusion and fear-driven behaviour are distracting them from their process of Ascension and from merging with the Source, as it will be experienced after Ascension in the 5th dimension.

But why should be all current structures of human society destroyed, before mankind is able to ascend? The answer is fairly simple, once we have comprehended why and how these materialisations of the primary idea of separation have been established on earth. The leit-motif of this essay is that first there is an idea and only then its realization. We use the word “realization” and not materialisation, as in the 5th dimension any idea can be immediately realized without being necessarily material.

Matter, as we perceive it in the 3d-reality on earth, is a very dense form of energy that transpires the illusionary idea of hard impermeable staff. In fact, matter constitutes of 99.99% of empty space, whereby empty space should not be confused with void or vacuum, as it is currently done in physics, but regarded as diluted astral energy.

For this same reason the space around our planet is not empty but full of highly evolved entities coming from all parts of our galaxy, as well as from many distant galaxies. They are here to observe the unique Ascension of Gaia and a large portion of mankind from the densest 3d-reality and a maximal separation from the Whole straight into the 5th dimension of Oneness. This is the most dramatic event in the history of this planet and throughout this galaxy that will catapult mankind on a higher level of evolution than that of the current Powers That Be. The knowledge about this very important fact should empower all human beings to begin with the inner rebellion and to stop promoting the hidden agenda of the dark ones.

Many human entities, especially those in key positions of power, have become consciously or subconsciously proxies of the dark forces and carry out rigorously and without any compassion for human life their heinous plans. This is a deplorable fact, but it is also part of the illusionary drama that has been designed for this planet and has been unfolding for a very long time.

This year the drama will definitely come to an end. The goal should be the full awakening of all actors on this planet, so that they can shed away their current roles and become aware of the fact that they have always been **multidimensional cosmic beings**, and that present-day earth has never been their original home. We are all guests on earth. Most of us have come here only to experience Ascension and return to our pristine realms of existence. Ascension may be a unique event on earth, but it is rather common throughout the universe, where myriads of 3d-civilisations exist and evolve within their particular incarnation experiment.

This will be accomplished with the active support of the Forces of Light that will take control of earth this year. They will be supported by selected entities such as the author, who will ascend prior to mass Ascension at the end of 2012 and will demonstrate that all human beings also belong to the Forces of Light, so that there are no such things as “aliens” on the one hand

and humble human species, being entrapped in their biological vessel and thus an easy prey to technologically highly evolved aliens, on the other. The full comprehension of this simple truth will unleash a powerful mental revolution that will sweep away all wrong ideas and their material mirror images from the surface of this planet.

It is however naïve, and even dangerous, to believe that the crumbling material and social structures will be substituted with a better version thereof with the help of the Galactic Federation, as many fear-driven light workers believe by extrapolating their deprived earthy hopes for abundance linearly into the future. This would only mean “more of the same”. For this same reason, there will not be any major reforms of the current Orion monetary system such as NESARA after its collapse, which the author predicts to begin in the summer of this year, as the future enlightened humanity in the 5th dimension will not need money anymore. Human beings should get used to this idea prior to Ascension.

This primitive substitute of energy exchange – recall that All-That-Is is energy exchange according to the principle of last equivalence (primary axiom) - will definitely come to an end with Ascension. In the short transition period before Ascension, money will be substituted in many places with simple local barter systems that will guarantee the survival of most incarnated entities during this time of tribulations. The people will soon realize that it will not be money that will secure their lives in the upcoming turmoil, but their ability to create with their thoughts and optimistic feelings the new fifth-dimensional reality in the Now. This ability will determine their individual timeline leading to Ascension in the 5th dimension.

The author, being a representative of the Forces of Light, has taken the burden throughout this incarnation to discover the Universal Law of All-That-Is, to develop a new infallible scientific theory of Oneness, and to derive the Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction from this. The new theory of the Universal Law encompasses All-That-Is, as it is **axiomatically** developed from this primary term of consciousness by employing only such ideas and concepts that are U-sets and contain the Whole as an element. At the same time, his universal theory includes all current disciplines of science and eliminates all ideas and terms in human language which are N-Sets and support the illusionary idea of separation.

The author has shown that the introduction of only one idea that is an N-Set in an arbitrary categorical system automatically leads to two opposite conclusions that exclude each other. Such paradoxes or antinomies are an irrefutable proof that such categorical systems are wrong and must be excluded forever from the collective knowledge of mankind. This holds true for current science, religions, economics, as well as for all trivial concepts and beliefs. During this year humanity will see the implementation of this deep insight under the auspices of the Forces of Light and the active intervention of the author in the destiny of mankind as an ascended master.

*

An essential part of this “cleansing of the Aegeus stables” of human knowledge is to discern which categorical systems and concepts contain the most dangerous ideas that are N-sets and cement the illusion of separation.

There are many ideas of separation that have been promoted by the dark forces on earth and have been accepted by the masses without any questions. All these ideas are N-sets that cover various aspects of human life. They have intoxicated human minds to such an extent that only

a thorough evaluation and eradication of these ideas can put their deleterious effects to an end.

This fact brings into a focus the chief psycho-mental malaise of humanity and explains why many channelled messages are insisting upon the necessity of the sleeping masses to awaken for the reality on earth in the course of this year and to begin to prepare for Ascension. Only entities with a clear, informed mind and a loving heart will ultimately ascend.

The initial clandestine idea behind all mental N-sets has been the complete enslavement of humanity by the dark forces. However, enlightened entities cannot be enslaved, only such that are confused and fear-driven, because they believe that they are forever separated from the Whole and must materialize this idea in all aspects of their life as to survive.

Let us recall in this context that even a confused, fear based entity is Creator of his own reality – the reality, he experiences all the time, is an external perpetuation of his inner chaos and confusion. This is *Dante's Inferno*, where all sinners are condemned to experience eternally all the consequences of their earthly vices in a stipulated form.

This aspect will become very important after 21 December 2012 when some fear-driven entities will ascend, only to awaken in the lower levels of the 4th dimension and find themselves amidst their worst nightmares, which they will take for real and will, in their fear, perpetuate in their imagination again and again. This level is known as **Purgatory**, but it may as well become **Hell** for the ascended entity, unless he decides to leave this vicious circle of illusion through an active effort of enlightenment and discernment of the Nature of All-That-Is. Such confused entities will need the active support of highly evolved beings to leave the hell of their horror visions of separation.

Below we shall discuss some of the basic ideas of mankind that have firmly established the notion of separation. Such ideas can only be comprehended from the solid axiomatic basis of the new Theory of the Universal Law, which is the physical Law of Oneness. In this respect the author of this essay can be regarded as a **scientific way shower** of mankind. But he will, in addition, demonstrate what it will be to become an **ascended master**, or as he puts it – a **Transliminal (boundless) Soul**.

23. Basic Ideas of Mankind that are N-Sets

The most vicious idea of humanity that permeates all other ideas is the concept of the *void*, respectively, *vacuum* in physics. All-That-Is is something. It is Continuity. Continuity cannot have gaps, voids or vacuum, which are synonyms for nothing. It is unbelievable, how extensively the concept of vacuum has been elaborated in present-day physics to the point that nowadays nobody on this planet, except the author, challenges the semantic, epistemological, and ontological foundation of this faulty physical idea.

The physical view of the world nowadays postulates that space is empty, a vacuum, a void, in which material objects are embedded. The nothing contains something. The vacuum, the void, is, per definition, an N-set – it is a set that does not contain itself as an element, because it contains something – for instance, it contains the elementary particles that build matter. This is the cardinal cognitive fallacy of conventional physics that has biased the whole edifice of this discipline and has precluded a true understanding of All-That-Is.

The idea of the void as vacuum was introduced more than a century ago, after the false interpretation of *Michelson-Morley experiment* led to the refutation of the *ether-concept*. The analysis of this false interpretation and its dire consequences for the further development of physics has been extensively presented by the author in his two volumes on the new physical theory of the Universal Law.

Since then, all energetic interactions, such as *gravitation* and *electromagnetism*, have been described as an “**action at a distance**” occurring with the finite speed of light c in vacuum. This idiotic concept hindered physicists from understanding the mechanism of gravitation and was further promulgated in Einstein’s *theory of relativity*.

The underlying goal of Einstein was to correct *classical Newtonian mechanics* by eliminating the absoluteness of empty geometric *Euclidean space* that has been used since then as the *universal reference system* in physics, and to substitute it with real **photon space-time**, by introducing the **principle of relativity**.

However, Einstein performed his reformation of Newtonian classical mechanics incompletely - he did not go far enough as to abolish empty Euclidean space as the initial reference system of physics. Instead, he introduced the concept of *relative reference systems*. Had he accomplished his reformation of classical mechanics to the full extent, he should have, in the first place, abolished Newton’s *law of inertia* which is another flawed concept and an N-set of physics.

The abolishment of the law of inertia was done for the first time by the author of this essay in an irrefutable manner on the basis of the new physical and mathematical Axiomatics of the Universal Law. This was also the ultimate reason, why Einstein failed to discover the anticipated “universal field equation”, he has been searching in vain during his whole life; this equation is nothing else, but the Universal Law as discovered by the author.

By introducing empty Euclidean space as an N-set in physics, Newton committed the initial fundamental blunder which precluded the unification of physics and a true understanding of the Nature of All-That-Is. One cannot have a unified science, unless one has understood the essence of his object of study in an a priori manner. Science is not an exploration and empiric collection of random experiences, as it is understood today, but a remembrance of the Nature of All-That-Is.

This insight was central to Greek philosophy, especially in the teachings of Plato and Aristotle. It is the simplest truth of all knowledge that should stay at the beginning of any valid science. However, this simple methodological insight has not been comprehended by all scientists so far.

The author has made numerous attempts to transcend this theoretical insight to physicists and theoreticians since the 90s and has come to the conclusion that it is impossible to overcome their mental blockages in this respect by means of an enlightened and civilized theoretical discussion.

This year they will have to accept this truth after the author has ascended, and empiric science has crumbled forever. Human beings are only ready to learn new contents, after one has pulled the rug away from under their feet. Under normal, stable conditions, they will rather sweep any inconvenient truth under the carpet than cleanse their rotten science from all vicious ideas. Therefore, all rugs, carpets, curtains, and veils of forgetfulness will be

eliminated this year, so that the people can begin to discern the truth behind the mist of their separation. They must learn to re-member All-That-Is.

Back to physics! From Newtonian classical mechanics, the wrong idea of the existence of vacuum/void as an empty geometric space was further propagated in *classical quantum mechanics* and, later on, in *quantum electrodynamics (QED)*, and *quantum chromo-dynamics (QCD)* as summarized in the *standard model*. This example illustrates how one wrong idea is deepened and multiplied, and how it begins to suffocate the minds of scientists to such an overwhelming extent, that there is virtually no escape from this mental labyrinth of intellectual madness, until somebody comes with a clear mind and cuts the Gordian node of this confusion, called empiric science. The Ariadne thread, with the help of which scientists will escape from the current labyrinth of their infinite scientific blunders, is the new physical and mathematical Axiomatics of the Universal Law

*

The refutation of ether that stood as an explanatory concept for photon space-time led, in fact, to the refutation of *photon space-time* as an equivalent level to matter, which has the same properties and behaviour as matter. This follows from the primary axiomatic knowledge that all systems and levels of All-That-Is are **energy systems** and must have the same properties – they all contain the Whole, Energy as an element.

As already mentioned, one prominent idiotic conclusion of conventional physics is the statement that photons have no mass. In fact, physics has failed to understand the epistemological background of this very simple term that builds the backbone not only of classical physics, but also of all other disciplines, such as *thermodynamics*, *theory of relativity*, and *quantum mechanics*. This is another example that illustrates how the mental bugs of separation infect the mind-set of scientists, how they are multiplied, and how they undermine their common sense.

As already said above, “mass” is currently defined in physics as an **energy relationship**. One compares the energy of one system with that of another, which is usually defined as a *reference system*. Therefore, the comparison of their energies must be, strictly speaking, given as a mathematical relation without any SI-units. Mass is a **dimensionless quotient** – it is a pure number. In current-day physics this quantity is defined as “mass” and measured with the SI-unit “kilogram”.

This physical quantity is considered an intrinsic property of matter, but not of photons, which are the carrier of light. This faulty concept is basic to Newtonian mechanics, and from there it has entered the theory of relativity and quantum mechanics. Thus the current concept of mass has distorted the whole edifice of this natural science.

None of the millions physicists and scientists that study and teach this discipline, including all scientists who have lived in the last four hundred years, since modern physics has emerged, have realized the true logic behind this simple definition of mass, which should be accessible to anybody with elementary mathematical knowledge. One has to ask himself, when scientists have left the borderline of oligophrenia and have entered the realm of imbecility.

Let us elaborate this annihilating conclusion in depth, as it is very important for our understanding as to why present-day physics has totally failed to comprehend the Nature of All-That-Is. As all systems of All-That-Is are energetic systems, they all have a mass, because

mass is an **energy relationship**. Photons are energetic particles as assessed by the famous *Einstein's equation of equivalence* between matter and energy $E = mc^2$. In this case, they must also have a mass, measured as an energy relationship: $m = E/c^2$.

This simple conclusion was made for the first time by the author, after he had proved that physicists have completely missed the point with their definition of mass. Indeed, it is a conundrum yet to be solved, how comes that billions of physicists, scientists, and other normal people have studied physics for centuries at schools, universities and technical high schools without realizing this greatest scientific blunder of all times – greater than the *geocentric Ptolemaic system* – until a modest medical doctor had to appear on the scene and liberate physics from this and many others cognitive blunders that have made this natural science an asylum for lunatics.

A final remark with respect to photon mass ought to be made, before we close this painful chapter for physicists and all scientists. After the author came to the simple conclusion that photons also have a mass, he proved that all *SI-units* used today are derived from the energy = space-time of the **basic photon h** , also known as *Planck's constant*, within mathematics in an a priori manner. All SI-units are derived from the energy = space-time of the basic photon.

As there are only two dimensions/constituents of energy/space-time – *space* and *time f* – the *space/wavelength $\lambda = c/f = c/1 = 3.10^8 m^2$* and *time/frequency = 1* of the basic photon are the real initial reference system for all physical dimensions and measurements in SI-units in the outer world. This simple insight has fundamental theoretical, epistemological, and practical consequences and implications for physics and science. The author has elaborated them in a comprehensive manner in two volumes on physics on more than 1100 pages.

He has further proved that the mass and energy of all *elementary particles*, such as *neutron, proton, electron, neutrinos, mesons*, etc., can be very easily calculated from the mass of the basic photon by applying the Universal Law, which is a simple **rule of three $a = b/c$** . This is, indeed, physics for idiots. But most physicists and other theoreticians nowadays are not even idiots – they are imbeciles. For instance, the author calculated with the Universal Law the mass of neutrinos, many years before it was experimentally established that these particles have a mass. At that time most physicists believed that, like photons, neutrinos are mass-less particles.

Knowing that photon space-time has mass, one can explain for the first time in the history of physics the *mechanism of gravitation* and very easily integrate it with *electromagnetism*, and thus with the other two fundamental forces in the standard model. Until this moment physics was not able to integrate gravitation with the other fundamental forces, and there is no theory of gravitation at all. It is generally acknowledged that this is the chief deficiency of this “exact” natural science, but physicists prefer to neglect this obvious failure of their science. There are numerous books on this issue, so that the author will not delve into it.

By proving that photon space-time has mass, the author finally eliminated the fundamental blunder of modern *cosmology*, which is unable to explain the *mass of the universe*. Currently, cosmologists sustain that there is such thing as “*dark matter*” in the universe that contains about 90% of the invisible, theoretically estimated mass of the universe according to various cosmological models. The dark mass is, in fact, the mass of photon space-time, which is currently regarded as an assembly of mass-less particles in vacuum.

The author showed further that the “*big bang*” *model of hot expanding universe*, which is at the core of modern cosmology, is the next greatest fallacy of science comparable to that of

the geocentric Ptolemaic system. There is virtually not a single basic idea in modern cosmology that is not flawed. The author attributes this idiosyncrasy to the hideous influence of the Powers That Be on the minds of the scientists.

This rather new discipline has been, from an intellectual point of view, successfully dumped down by the dark forces from its very beginning, because a true cosmological view would have inevitably engendered the idea that All-That-Is is living consciousness, where myriad human civilisations exist and evolve. However, the Powers That Be on earth aim precisely at preventing the occurrence of such enlightened ideas among humans, as this would have jeopardized their clandestine insidious hegemony on earth and humanity.

Such scientific blunders as “dark matter” or “junk-DNA” have been introduced by scientists, only because they reject the existence of the soul and the high frequency realms that regulate human DNA, the metabolism of the body, and the organisation of 3d-solar universes, which cosmologists can only observe. They stick stubbornly to the empiric dogma that repudiates the idea that there are higher frequency levels/realms beyond the electromagnetic spectrum, which is the only level that scientists can measure with material devices. In its succinct version the empiric dogma postulates: “What one cannot measure, should not exist.”

This is the utmost form of scientific agnosticism that has been deliberately introduced by the dark forces on earth to dumb down human scientific community. It is important to observe that their human proxies that are involved in secret joint ventures with the 4d-entities from the Orion Empire in underground bases, do not follow this stupid dogma, as they have already developed many technologies that use these high frequency energies.

*

Why is this theoretical elaboration at the popular level so important for mankind in the near future? The reason is that **photon space-time** is an unlimited source of free energy that can be used on earth and in the 5th dimension after Ascension. This energy source could have eliminated all expensive and dangerous energy sources, such as nuclear power and fossil fuels that are used at present and contaminate our planet.

In addition, Ascension of earth and mankind will be carried out by a huge tsunami of high energy photons that will transform the carbon-based bodies of humans to crystalline ones. At the same time, this photon wave will render all electrical devices and engines of combustion on earth inutile. This powerful energetic event will destroy the very foundation of modern technology, so that the remaining fraction of humanity that will stay on planet B will proceed with its incarnation cycle from a very low level of technical and social development. For those entities our current technological epoch will be what Atlantis once was for Plato - the Golden Age of the past, although this term should be reserved for the ascended earth A.

It is important to stress that this free energy source is known to mankind, since *Tesla* discovered it more than 100 years ago. However, this discovery was hidden from humanity by the dark forces and their proxies on earth, first and foremost, by Rockefeller, who stole Tesla's patent in order to make human beings dependent on centralized sources of energy and thus subjugate them to the Powers That Be.

Finally, it is important to know that the Forces of Light have contacted the governments of the big powers on many occasions in the 20th century and have offered them the technology to use free photon energy, but these ones were so deeply embroiled with the dark forces in

enslaving mankind at that time, that they discarded this offer, which was coupled to the condition that they should stop with their nuclear armament.

During the Cold War all powers, such as the USA and the Soviet Union, believed that they needed nuclear weapons to protect themselves. Such was the collective mind-set of total separation that reigned at that time. This is how the circle from science to politics – from the Forces of Light to the dark forces – is closed, before this illusionary conflict of 3d-reality on earth will be eliminated once and for all by virtue of Ascension.

24. Pitfalls and Fallacies of the Orion Monetary System

It is a done deal that the current *financial system* will collapse this year within a very short period of time. In fact, the system has already collapsed more than two years ago when the Wall Street investment banking was practically wiped out from the map within a week in October 2008.

This happened shortly after the first huge **wave of Christ consciousness** was released on earth and allowed for more transparency and sincerity in human relations. This information is given as evidence for the basic statement in this essay: All dramatic and sweeping changes, we experience on earth, are associated with and triggered by significant changes in the energetic structure of human beings. They weaken the shackles of all incarnated entities that have been imposed on them in a perfidious manner by the Powers That Be and open them for the transcendental truth of All-That-Is. This is also the objective of this essay prior to Ascension of the author and his official appearance as an **ascended master** in front of humanity.

The *release of Christ consciousness* on earth is associated with the so called *Ra-Ta-experiment* which is explained by the channel *Cosmic Awareness* in his numerous messages. The author recommends the reader to check this information in order to better understand the current situation on earth. It is one of the clearest channels this author has ever come upon.

Unfortunately, the energizers and the group around this channel are intellectually not quite prepared for the information that has been given to them. This fact explains the redundancy in the messages and the somewhat narrow spectrum of topics discussed by this channel. For instance, the actual financial situation is not at all elaborated by this channel from a theoretical point of view, although it has made some good economic forecasts in the past.

Nonetheless, this source is the most reliable and extensive source in Internet (over 8000 pages of channelled messages since 1975). In comparison to it, most channelled esoteric information available in Internet can only be digested, if one is prepared to commit an intellectual *hara-kiri* before reading it.

The author mentions the Ra-Ta-experiment at the beginning of his discussion, because it gives the reader a clue as to when the financial system is expected to collapse this year. In anticipation of this event, a theoretical analysis of the factors that will lead to this crash may appear to be of secondary importance. It is quite probable that the financial crash will happen before this essay will be published.

The *second wave of Christ consciousness* was released in late autumn 2009, shortly before the final period of earth Ascension – 2010 to 2012 (last triad) – has begun. In this context the last year was a preparation for what will be manifested this year.

The *final third wave of Christ consciousness* has commenced this year and will reach its peak around spring equinox. The current revolution in Egypt is the first eruptive manifestation of this wave, which is closely associated with the history of this ancient country, although Christ energies flood the whole planet. It is expected that the Egyptian revolution will spread out to many other Arab countries and destroy the fragile balance of the current World Order as designed by the dark forces. One very probable consequence will be the disruption of oil supply to the West from the Middle East.

This event may trigger the financial crisis which has many fathers, but one mother – the **world inflation**, the unprecedented bubble in money supply that has undermined the foundations of the world economy. This inflation has been deliberately instigated by the dark forces and their proxies in the financial corporations by creating money out of debt and thin air in order to impoverish humanity and establish the **New World Order**. This has been the pronounced aim of the Powers That Be in the last several decades. This effort has exacerbated during the first decade of the third millennium.

*

Before the author begins with the analysis of the nefarious methods that the dark forces have employed in the past to destroy the financial system and the economy of mankind in order to enslave it, he would like to point out that their plan to establish the New World Order has already failed.

However, this does not mean that the financial system will not collapse. It will collapse to a much greater extent than the dark forces and their financial proxies, the banksters on Wall Street and in London city, have planned for. Instead of achieving the intended impoverishment of the masses, first and foremost, of the middle class, the financial Elite will be buried under the rubble of the upcoming financial tsunami. Precisely, they will lose very soon all their monies and power, and all their institutions, such as banks, funds, securitizations, stock exchanges, central banks, etc. will be abolished forever. In this way they will lose their financial leverage of manipulating humanity prior to Ascension.

As the **national states** have also been designed by the hidden governments to promote the New World Order on the long run, they will also financially collapse this year. In other words, there will be no more criminal bailouts to save the dark ones at the expense of the tax payers as means of enslaving the latter. The abolishment of the national states as operative units – the nations will remain - will be associated with the collapse of the **health care system, rental system**, and all other forms of human securities that have been promoted by the Powers That Be as part of the Orion monetary system with the objective to hold the people firm in their grip.

These institutions have been deliberately implemented to stimulate the survival (self-preservatory) fears of the masses about their future, as the current political discussion in the USA on the new health care reform of Obama clearly demonstrates. All these wrong concepts and structures stem originally from the primary idea of separation from the Whole and from hiding the fact that humans are unlimited powerful creators of their destiny, who are also responsible for the astral regulation of their bodies, so that no bank accounts or obsolete medical treatments can protect them from calamities, if the soul has a different plan from that of the incarnated entity.

*

Let us discuss in this context the concept of *securitization* in the financial system from a psychological point of view, as it is the central piece of fraud that creates the conditions of destructive interference in the economy and will cause its collapse this year.

The idea to secure one's life by creating bank accounts and saving money is so perverted and at the same time so deeply rooted in current pecuniary human thinking that one has to put the whole humanity on Freudian couch and analyse it for the next 2000 years, before it can be declared convalescent. Unfortunately Cosmic Providence has not foreseen that much time for those who will make up their mind to ascend. For those who will go along the path of further separation on planet B, the time of healing their mental aberrations will be unlimited.

What is the psycho-mental dynamics behind the concept of securitization of all aspects of human life? The primary faulty idea is that people are vulnerable biological beings that may suffer from diseases, injuries, financial, social, and numerous other imponderable events that are beyond human control, because these follow the random laws of chaos and incalculable probabilities.

This world view is a central piece of the camouflage, of the cover-up, that humans are responsible creators of their destiny and that not a single event can ever occur on earth, unless it has been considered by the entity in advance in infinite astral probability alternatives in the dream state. We create at night and experience at daytime. Without dreaming, there will be no living. Alternatively we can say that we live our dreams. From another perspective, we may as well sustain that our dreams are the only true reality and that our life in the 3d-reality on earth is an illusion of our true dreams. It all comes up to the same thing.

All events, one encounters on earth, are mirror images of the particular feelings and beliefs of the individual entity that serve as pedagogical means to make him aware of the fact that he is an inexorable creator of reality as being part of All-That-Is. The outer experience is of a secondary importance – the events one experiences are decors for the emotional and mental multidimensionality of the entity. Such experiences are empty signs and symbols for deeper realities that show him the way on his individual roadmap to Ascension and merging with the Whole.

Therefore, if one has negative experiences, for instance, a series of car crashes, misfortunes in business and in personal relations that are always associated with financial losses, what sense does it make to securitize such risks by paying even more money to anonymous fraudulent corporations to protect him from such undesirable events? In this case, one only perpetuates the psycho-mental causes of his misfortune on the next existential level. The perverted mind-set of being a helpless victim of imponderable circumstances is further aggravated.

This pattern of human behaviour stems from the wrong conviction that one has to solve his problems in the outer world by surrounding himself with huge hedges against all possible evils that lurk from the mist of unpredictable reality. Such a behaviour leads to curtailing the inherent, unrestricted creativity of human beings by dumping down the inner impulses of the soul that guides the incarnated entity to make the appropriate experiences in the 3d-reality.

Ultimately, the entity gives up his freedom of choice given to him by his soul and succumbs to his fears. He no longer explores life with an open mind, but opens the door for even greater emotional manipulations by various dark forces from the 4th dimension that hamper him in his spiritual evolution. This mind-set is underlying current society –from anti-terror wars and other atrocities of the Western nations against the rest of the world to rigid surveillance of

their own people on airports and other areas of social life. The Big Brother is watching you. Orwell's vision of 1984 does not belong to the past, but is already a reality and a foreboding of a grimmer future.

Let us be plain on this issue: One cannot do anything to secure his life, then life is created by the soul, and she is the ultimate authority on how it ought to be spent by the incarnated entity, and when it ought to be terminated. The agnostic ego of the incarnated entity lives in the greatest of all illusions that it has control over life.

It is driven by his fears to do something, anything, all the time in order to preserve his life – to earn money in order to eat and survive, to represent somebody in the society (the more you earn, the more you represent), to pay with precious money as to hedge an unpredictable future (the higher the amount of securitization, the more secure the entity feels), etc. Like the famous ant in the poem “why should she be calm and placid, when she is full of formic acid”, the formic acid being the fears of the entity, humans engage themselves all the time in worthless activities, instead of *being* powerful multidimensional, creative *beings* (tautology = principle of last equivalence): **Being a soul**. The soul, the higher self, is being - the fear-driven entity is doing.

*

A key point in the hidden agenda of the dark forces to enslave mankind is to use the current financial system to deepen the psychological conviction of incarnated human entities that they are separated from the Whole and thus an easy prey to unpredictable chaotic events. Money is considered to be the only safe haven in the 3d-reality and in this context the only goal of human existence. Money symbolizes not only prosperity, easy life, and popularity, but, first and foremost, safe life amidst death and organic decay.

As most entities do not believe in the immortality of the human personality and the soul, they must believe that have only one life to live, and that this life is hence very precious. Extrapolate these faulty beliefs on the mentality of the current Elite as human representatives of the dark forces and consider the fact that most of them are the current controllers of the financial system you will have a vivisection of all human evils on earth nowadays.

The financial Elite, be they Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Fed, American and Anglo-Saxon banks, and their CEO, some of which are clones of the dark forces (the Greys and the Reptilians), are, from a higher vantage point of view, not only the perpetrators – they are in the first place victims of their hypertrophied fears. They are deeply perverted entities, entrapped in their earthly Purgatory.

In order to contain their fears with respect to their imagined mortality and biological vulnerability, they see the purpose of their life solely in laying financial shackles upon all human beings, whom they deeply despise. While worshiping the Mammon they serve, they strive to make all humans slaves of the Orion monetary system. The more the masses are impoverished and under their control, the better and secure the Elite feel.

However, there will be no absolute security for the Elite as long as they do not believe in life after death or in Ascension. Only the idea of the immortality of the soul and the incarnated personality as part of All-That-Is can render the feeling of security, even amidst mayhem and destruction, as the coming months will eventually reveal.

Had the Elite have acknowledged this truth, they would not have been found in the financial sector, but among light workers. Fears have the propensity to create new fears, until they encompass the whole reality. The fears of the Elite have intoxicated the whole planet. Therefore, they are not satisfied with the total financial enslavement of humanity, but they also aim at controlling the people physically through an oppressive political system. This is the reason why they prepare society for the **New World Order** during the last several centuries.

This human condition was almost achieved by the Bolsheviks after the October Revolution in Russia. Similar conditions can now be observed, for instance, in North Korea and in Myanmar. The situation in Egypt before the current revolution was not much different.

The means of enslavement in the Western world are far more subtle, but not less heinous. When one perceives recent history of mankind from this perspective, one will soon realize that every human effort to progress spiritually and to achieve abundance for the people has been successfully pervaded by the Powers That Be and their human minions – the current Elite. This is the reason why true progress and enlightenment have never gained broad success on this planet.

In the financial sector, these obstructive practices include the abolishment of the gold standard, the establishment of the European Union, the introduction of the Euro, the intention to establish a free trade zone in North America, the usurpation of financial power by central banks, such as the Fed that are private or corporative institutions but have control over the money system of sovereign countries, etc.

The list of financial crimes of the Elite against the people is infinite, but they are not really discerned by the masses, who are lulled by fake social ideals. Some of these atrocities have been highlighted by critical journalists and independent voices in the last several years, which are marked by a gradual increase of transparency and a quest for revelation of all hidden facts.

*

The moral and ethical indignation that sweeps the globe since the beginning of this year is part of the emotional reaction of the people who are beginning to awaken for the atrocities of the Powers That Be and realizing for the first time in the history of mankind that they have been pawns to them for thousands of years. While emotions are the astral wings to Ascension of the incarnated entity, they are not sufficient enough to comprehend the mechanisms of human enslavement on this toxic planet. Therefore, let us elaborate the aforementioned facts from a neutral scientific point of view by employing the cosmic laws of constructive and destructive interference, before we delve into technical details.

It is a leitmotif of this essay that a separation from All-That-Is does not exist. Even if an entity sustains the illusion of such a state for a long period of time, it can only exist as a sentient being, if it is in a state of perfect constructive interference at a higher level - that of his soul.

Now let us elaborate this basic insight with another example. The Powers that Be, the Unholy six, especially the Greys and the Reptilians, have developed in the last decades, since they have started to cooperate actively with the Elite and the hidden governments on earth, new human clones through genetic engineering. As already mentioned above, about one third of the entities that now live on earth are such clones. However, they can only exist, if they are humanized by souls from the 4th and 5th dimensions. No genetic engineering can create

humans or other sentient beings, unless they contain energies and frequencies from the higher realms of All-That-Is. Their very existence is a proof that they do so under the condition of constructive interference within the infinite and absolute harmony of All-That-Is, even if they are not aware of it.

Most of these genetically created human beings are very young souls that are just beginning with their incarnation cycle and cannot root themselves firmly in the 3d-reality. The fraction of the soul (lower self) that is incarnated in such genetically engineered human vessels must be totally separated from All-That-Is as to guarantee the adequate 3d-conditions of physical density that such souls have chosen to experience at this low level of evolution.

As already mentioned, many CEO of large corporations are such clones of human entities, whose souls have finished with their earthly experience in this incarnation and have returned to the 5th dimension. In order to preserve the charade on earth, such entities do not necessarily die, but are exchanged by the Unholy six and their human proxies with clones, which harbour much of the memories and the personality of the previous entity.

The former president George Bush is, for instance, such a clone. The original Bush was eliminated about two years before the end of his second term and was substituted with a clone, because he became somewhat rebellious to the Powers That Be that pull the strings behind the curtain in Washington. They feared that he may become a potential danger to their plans with his uncontrolled remarks, a liability they did not want to share. They murdered him and exchanged him with a clone. The new version of him was due to the genetic engineering much more docile to the Powers That Be, to the hidden American government. The entity B. Clinton has been substituted by several clones already. This example is paradigmatic as to how the manipulation of humanity is arranged from the 4th dimension, although it can only exist with the help of the souls from the 5th that have decided to incarnate in such genetically created human bodies.

The author understands very well that some readers may find this information abominable and recoil, but they should keep in mind that modern mankind was created in the same manner by the Powers That Be some 13,000 years ago. Why not now? It is one thing to create a human biological vessel through genetic engineering, quite a different thing to help the incarnated entity evolve to a 5th-dimensional being.

In every incarnated entity on earth, there are two opposite forces that influence his mental and emotional body simultaneously and are in an incessant inner strife – the Forces of Light that forge his merging with All-That-Is and the forces of dark that push him into a deeper separation from the Whole.

Financial systems, societies, national states, armies, corporations, technological achievements are nothing else, but empty decors that prepare the scene for the eternal battle between the Luciferian forces, the fallen angels, and the Forces of Light. This inner strife is waged within each incarnated entity, so that the prodigal son can have his experience of separation and returns wiser to God. This is the ultimate eschatology of human existence on earth and on any 3d-planet in the solar universes.

Finally, it should be noted that the Forces of Light also have the right to eliminate evil human entities and substitute them with their own clones, if they pose a great threat to humanity. This was done, for instance, on a large scale in 1978-1979 when the hidden government of the USA, instigated by the Unholy six, planned a first destructive nuclear strike against the

Soviet Union at the height of the Cold War. Most of the entities on power, including the then President Carter, were eliminated and substituted with clones by the Forces of Light.

The entity Carter was however murdered by the dark forces, because he objected their criminal plans and was only then substituted with a clone by the Forces of Light, so that he could carry out his mission as enlightened president. The moral and ethical structure of this entity was fully preserved in his clone. The other minions of the dark forces were eliminated by the Forces of Light and their helpers on earth as to prevent a devastating catastrophe. The price for this crime committed against a bunch of evil entities was the divine redemption of humanity from total destruction. This episode was the darkest and most critical in the recent history of mankind, notwithstanding the fact that this is not known to the broad public.

Such interventions are part of the game that has been played for eons of time on this toxic planet. Let us recall that the body is only an instrument of collecting 3d-experience and has nothing to do with the personality of the incarnated entity. After Ascension, all human beings will have the possibility to choose their own body and change it at their discretion through imagination and direct manifestation. Contrary to the Powers That Be from the 4th dimension, they will not need to involve in primitive genetic engineering to create deficient clones that can only survive a limited period of time. Human beings will very soon begin to create from the soul level of unconditional love.

*

After this indispensable clarification as to how the Powers That Be actively manipulate mankind in general and the financial system in particular as to trigger its collapse, we must return to the cosmic laws of creation and destruction and explain why these manipulations fulfil the condition of destructive interference and will not only lead to a financial crash, but will also eliminate the influence of the dark forces on mankind before Ascension.

When an entity or a society decides to go along the path of greater separation from the Whole, it inevitably creates conditions of destructive interference all the time, as it no longer recognizes the laws of Creation as an inherent part of All-That-Is. Creation in separation lacks responsibility.

True Creation within All-That-Is is always responsible, as it is performed from the level of unconditional love, which is an esoteric circumscription for the cosmic condition of constructive interference. This truth will emerge as a key aspect after Ascension, when many incarnated entities will acquire the possibility to create by imagination, but will still have to learn how to do it in a responsible manner within the divine harmony of All-That-Is.

All structures that are created in a state of separation from the Source are intrinsically unstable and tend always to collapse at some point in linear time. The ultimate decision when such inferior creations ought to be destroyed is made in the higher realms or dimensions of All-That-Is, which render the energies for the existence of such structures and support the overall conditions of Creation. One may call such higher realms "God" or "Elohim", without affecting anything on the laws of Creation as presented in this essay.

Under these premises the current battle between the Forces of Light and the dark forces is, strictly speaking, not a real battle, but a camouflage thereof. Just as the ego may gain the illusion that it has control over the life of the incarnated entity, as long as the soul let it believe so, so do the Forces of Light let the 4d-entities from the Orion Empire believe that they have control over earth and humanity for some time. Ultimately, the outcome of this

symbolic battle is predetermined, as the decision for earth and mankind to ascend has been fallen at the highest levels of Cosmic Providence since eons of time.

*

The ego of the incarnated entity was initially created as an **external reference point of view** to that of the **Creator-Soul**. It ought to be a unique mirror-image of the soul, but it was never intended that the ego should take full control over the incarnated entity from the soul. It may only seem to be so. Especially in agnostic societies, such as current human society, this hallucinatory impression may cherish quite well for some time, as this has been the case in the last several centuries since the begin of industrialization of mankind.

During the so called “Dark Ages” (in German “Mittelalter”, Middle Ages), the connection of the incarnated entities with the soul was much more pronounced, probably due to the poor living conditions, where hope for immortality and eternal bliss was the only beacon of light in those dire human conditions. Much of the poetry at that time reflects this endeavour of humans to unite with God in the transcendental dimension.

Human ego is agnostic. And it has never been more agnostic than at this time. Like a kaleidoscope, the collective ego of our soulless mechanical time creates incessantly numerous illusionary images of its alleged autarky. These external images render the ego the false security and the erroneous conviction that it is the master of this human charade which it creates under extreme energetic limitations.

Especially in the industrialized world, where the number of material devices, such as phones, iPods, and all other child’s games that distract the incarnated entity from exploring the multi-dimensional nature of his soul has grown exponentially in the last few years, the separation from All-That-Is has reached an unprecedented peak. Under such conditions, it is no longer possible to have a further spiritual evolution. The conditions must, therefore, radically change, and the speckles removed from the blind eyes of humanity.

Ascension is the surrender of the ego to the soul. The ego must give up its illusion to be in full control of its destiny and merge with the higher self. This is the most poignant experience on earth and the most liberating at the same time. This greatest illusion of all times will be abruptly terminated this year.

Likewise, the illusion of the Powers That Be, the Unholy Six from the 4th dimension, that they control earth must end this year. This will not happen exclusively by waging a battle in the higher realms, as many channels from the lower dimensions, that have gained some popularity in internet, suggest. What is currently happening on this planet is a dramatic increase in the frequencies of earth and humanity that render the actions of the dark ones futile from an energetic point of view, no matter how many efforts they may undertake.

Darkness has to succumb to Light prior to Ascension. Under the condition of destructive interference Darkness will be deleted and substituted by Light. It is as simple as that. Only human mind wants things to be much more complicated, as to experience its fake autarky to the full extent.

This pattern can be observed in the behaviour of most incarnated entities. Their ego may choose to go along a certain path of experience that is not shared by the higher self. As the free will of the ego is respected by the soul, the entity may proceed with the realization of his intentions for some time. In this case he will eventually experience one failure after another,

one disaster after another, until he starts to contemplate as to why he has no success in creating the destiny he desires.

The entity will eventually begin to scrutinize his beliefs and emotions that have urged him to choose this particular path of experience and he may find out that they are not as honourable and spiritually elevated, as they initially seemed to be. He will then begin to question his motives and will substitute them with more loving and compassionate thoughts and feelings. By doing so throughout his life and during numerous incarnations, the entity reaches the ultimate point of 3d-existence, where he acts most of the time from the position of unconditional love, compassion, and maximal understanding, which is the position of the soul.

When this point is reached, the soul may decide that she has learned all the lessons of incarnation and separation, she intended to experience. The soul will no longer need her external reference point of observation – the ego. It will be put aside forever, and the incarnation cycle of the soul will be terminated. The infinite journey of the soul will continue on a higher dimension on her way back to the Source, but her earthly experiences will remain her treasures forever.

The gradual return of the prodigal son to the Father is accompanied by a series of negative experiences summarized as **karma**, whereas, in fact, these are experiences of the conditions of destructive interference that help the entity to evolve to a responsible creator. The best way for an incarnated entity to learn this, is to experience personally the consequences of his creativity. Human destiny has no other purpose, but to give the entity amidst his total amnesia vital clues that he is “a spark of God.”

Anything that human entities experience on earth is part of their conscious choice of Creation at a higher level. The Powers That Be are thus not evil aliens that have invaded earth at some point in time to oppress and annihilate humanity. They have already been part of the game, before some souls from the 5th dimension decided to incarnate on earth and have this particular experience with these 4d-creatures. The eschatological purpose of these souls was to find out, what they did not like – ultimately, the consequences and manifestations of total separation as mirrored by the behaviour of the Unholy Six, to which they have subjected themselves on this planet in a conscious and deliberate manner.

Their hallucinatory enslavement will end at the very moment, at which they decide to end up this game of illusion and renounce enslavement. They do not need to fight the dark ones and their human proxies in order to liberate themselves. This is the lesson that the Egyptian people are now learning. This will be the lesson that the American nation will have to learn this year as part of the overall liberation and enlightenment of mankind.

Let us not forget that the USA is still the citadel of the dark forces, from where they have effectively enslaved humanity for the last 60-70 years after the Second World War. The other citadel of evil, the Soviet Union, has already crumbled and is now fully under the auspices of the Forces of Light, as any discerning observer can easily find out by analysing the current political events and the tone of the mass media in these two countries.

Human entities are powerful creators. As soon as they make a conscious decision to return to the Source as responsible creators, it will be so. The greatest surprise, any human being will experience after Ascension in the 5th dimension, will be to find out that he is one of infinite other responsible creators, and that there is nothing else in All-That-Is but Creation.

25. The Orion Monetary System in the Historical Perspective

The collapse of the financial system and the current World Order, which did not evolve to the extent to become the *New World Order* as envisaged by the dark forces for the End Times, is an act of pure creation: The **creation of destruction**, which Goethe's *Mephistopheles* praises in "*Faust*". The crash has been prepared for many years by creating various local conditions of destructive interference on numerous levels of financial transactions. The overall condition of destructive interference is the gargantuan inflation of the total amount of money in circulation, which reached a ratio of 100 to 1 at the end of 1999 with respect to the real material production as measured in GDP. This ratio was more than doubled in the last decade with the help of numerous virtual derivatives and other "financial weapons of mass destruction" that were invented by the American banksters with an unparalleled criminal creativity.

The chief mechanisms of fraudulent money creation are well known to the specialists and a growing number of awakening people and can only be summarized at this place.

*

Before the **gold standard** was abolished by Nixon in 1971, the main mechanism of money creation was the *real inflation of retail prices*. The gold standard was abolished as a result of the speculations of the dark forces, in particular of the Rockefeller faction, which wanted to gain domination over their initial creators, the Rothschild faction.

They started to buy in the 60s all the available gold at the then fixed price of 35\$ per ounce. After that they deposited the gold they had bought in various banks and received from them new loans at the same amount. By using this fraudulent practice, which later became famous as "**fractional banking**", they acquired most of the gold at zero price.

The era of *fiat currencies*, of *paper money*, could now commence and allowed for even greater fraud. The world inflation began to accelerate exponentially, as money was no longer linked to real value. However, this time the inflation did not affect the retail prices that much, as it was the case before 1971 and until the late 70s due to the inertia of the economic system, but was manifested in the first place as an *inflation of corporative prices*. The huge increase of all equity indices in the following years was a clear indicator of this trend. The price of gold jumped significantly during this period to reach a peak of more than 1500 \$ per ounce at the End Times.

After gold was eliminated as means of exchange, the banksters were very quick to introduce the insidious "**fractional banking**" which helped them to buy out gold. In Europe, this practice is known as "**giro money creation**". As long as the gold standard existed, the banks were obliged to keep the same amount of gold in reserve as the money supply in circulation, because every individual person had the right to buy gold at the fixed price of 35 \$ per ounce at any bank.

With the abolishment of the gold standard this obligation was eliminated overnight. From now on the banks decided without any discussion with the governments to introduce the fractional banking, which is a key aspect of the treacherous Orion Monetary system. Although finance is the blood system of any economy, the politicians did not intervene and sanctioned this fraud, because most of them were, and still are, pawns of the dark forces.

This subordination of the political elite to the financial one is a key element of the planned New World Order by the dark forces and can be seen as an invariant pattern in all faked Western democracies. They are faked because elections in these countries have always been manipulated by the financial Elite behind the curtain and the results are most of the time predetermined, as it was the case with all elected presidents of the USA after the Second World War.

Fractional banking works as a miraculous device that creates money out of thin air. When a private investor deposits, say, 1000 \$ in a bank, the bank borrows 90% of this sum to other banks and debtors and keeps only 10% of the private loan as a reserve. This was the initial ratio of fractional banking when this Ponzi scheme was first introduced by the American banksters after the gold standard was abolished.

The official rectification of this insidious practice was that the overall *money supply* and the *rate of circulation* will grow to such an extent that it will no longer be necessary to have reserves at the ratio of 1:1, as it was the case during the time when the gold standard was valid. The *money acceleration* – the rate of transaction (circulation) of the total amount of money from one entity to another - was estimated to be in order of 6 to 8 times per year. Hence, the banksters decided to keep no more than 10% of the deposited money by private investors as reserve money. They applied this rule also to all kinds of transactions between banks.

The introduction of fractional banking allowed the banks to create money out of thin air in the order of 10 to 12 times. This can be easily calculated by the so called “**multiplier of fractional banking**”. It is a numerical quotient, just as all relationships are according to the Theory of the Universal Law. Out of the 1000 \$ deposited by a private client, the bank created now 10 000 - 12 000 \$, which it could lend to other private persons or institutions. The actual multiplier of fractional banking in the USA was estimated in the early 80s to be in the order of 12. In this case, the banks were actually holding only 8% of their assets as reserves in their depots.

*

As already said, the fraudulent practice of fractional banking is a central piece of the Orion monetary system that has led to the current world inflation. The Powers That Be know that *money is a substitute for energy*, and energy can be multiplied under limited conditions, before the conditions of destructive interference come into power and all *excess energy*, respectively, **excess money** is destroyed. Within All-That-Is energy cannot be created or destroyed according to the *law of conservation of energy*. But it can be multiplied (inflated) under limited local conditions, until the law of destruction comes into play.

Money inflation is physically achieved by expanding the *space*-dimension at the expense of the *time/frequency* dimension, as this is assessed in the theory of relativity. According to the Universal Law $E = E_A f$, energy is proportional to time f , $E \sim f$ and reciprocal to space $E \sim 1/s$, as $f \sim 1/s$. When we set space equivalent to the *amount of money in circulation* as measured by the surface, *2d-space*, of the printed paper money, we acquire a very precise measure of money inflation. In this case, money is a mirror-image of energy = space-time that expresses all the properties of the primary term in a perfect way.

This insight was possible only after the author discovered the Universal Law and applied it to finance. However, this knowledge has always been known to the Powers That Be, who have manipulated their Orion monetary system at their discretion as to enslave humanity.

Space-inflation of printed money is thus equivalent to *money inflation*. At the same time it is a *dilution* of energy, according to the Universal Law as shown above: $E = 1/\text{space}$. For a short period of time, this property of space-time as manifested by money cannot be perceived by human beings because of their limited perception and the lack of knowledge of the Nature of Energy = Space-Time, which is a leitmotif of this essay. They believe that money still has the same power, even when faked inflation statistics (see below) are taken into consideration.

However, there comes a point in time, when the inflation of printed money-surface (2d-space) becomes so huge that the condition of destructive interference comes into play and money inflation explodes virtually in the hands of the consumer. This happened in Germany during the Great Depression when people had to carry a basket full of paper money in order to buy one egg on the market. The American people are bound to make a similar experience this year.

The author merely furnishes the scientific, physical background of money inflation from the point of view of the new theory of the Universal Law, which explains financial matters much more easily than present-day economic theory. The latter has been made deliberately complicated by the Powers That be and their human proxies in the financial sector as to lull humanity and exploit it to the verge of financial and physical enslavement.

In an ideal, stable economy, the amount of money in circulation should not exceed the amount of industrial production and social services as measured by GDP. This follows from the law of conservation of energy. In reality, the amount of money in circulation worldwide was at the end of 1999 one hundred times greater than the industrial production as measured in the official statistics of GDP for the world economy. This phenomenon is defined by the author as **world inflation**.

Under the gold standard the inflation was primarily an inflation of retail prices and salaries, and was accompanied with real industrial growth, as this is currently the case in China. After the abolishment of the gold standard, world inflation accelerated dramatically, but it no longer was an inflation of retail prices. This gargantuan inflation was now created through debt or precisely out of thin air and lost its correlation with the actual material production, upon which any society depends in order to survive and prosper.

After the gold standard was abolished, the *tertiary sector* of the economy of the western industrialized countries grew steadily from modest 15% -20% before 1970 to 75% by the end of the second millennium, The biggest part of the current tertiary sector is, however, the bank sector, which is nothing else but the optical façade of the world money inflation.

In order to hide this fact, all national statistical offices on inflation in the Western world were instructed to only calculate the inflation of retail prices and even further limit themselves to the so called "*core price inflation*", which excludes all commodities and services that are still subjected to huge inflation rates due to growing, wild speculations.

What mankind has experienced in the last three decades is an unprecedented decoupling of the actual commodity values from their prices. The prices for commodities became an object of unlimited, greedy speculations, which were totally decoupled from real demand and supply. The steady growth of all commodities indices and house prices before the subprime mortgage crisis is a typical manifestation of this decoupling of prices from material values.

The buy-out of physical gold by the American banksters and the introduction of fractional banking were so successful that they decided to immediately implement it on a larger international scale. They applied this fraudulent practice in the following years to various other areas of finance with a growing amount of money in circulation and a greater sophistication in hiding their true intentions. The financial products differed optically from each other, but the criminal intent and fraudulent pattern remained invariant.

The western population, and later on, that of the whole world was completely dumped down by these practices, which nobody could really discern and expose as criminal and deleterious to the people. This situation changed dramatically after the crash in 2008 when a new, clearer perception of these criminal practices of the banks began slowly to emerge among some far-sighted journalists and financial experts.

The author remembers however the time before the current crisis, when he was a lonely voice of critical discernment in a desert of blind economic experts - be they Nobel Prize winners or paid journalists in the numerous financial channels, such as CNBC and Bloomberg that sprouted like mushrooms after rain as a medial cover-up of the worldwide financial fraud.

After the gold standard was abolished, the American banksters and some of their European allies went to the oil rich Arab countries and made a deal with the sheiks. They offered them to unleash an oil crisis, so that the oil price per barrel would skyrocket. The sheiks gave their consent, as any greedy person would do so in a similar situation. At that time OPEC did not exist. The oil shock came promptly in 1972 and was repeated in 1975.

All crises, humanity has experienced so far, are arranged by the dark forces; they are not random events as the mass media, which also belong to the dark forces, claim. The current economic order of humanity is structured in such a way by the Orion Empire that the controllers of earth can easily unleash a global crisis, each time they consider it opportune to oppress humanity.

The major economic sectors, such as fraudulent inflationary finance, centralized, oligopolistic energy supply, ineffective motors of combustion used as vehicles and power engines, backward agriculture that is currently dominated by a handful of monopolistic corporations, producing genetic manipulated seeds and other bio-chemical fertilizers, and food suppliers are some of the tools, which the dark ones and their human minions employ to trigger a planned crisis and to offset the prosperity of mankind.

In addition, they manipulate the elected governments to employ destructive economic policies, as we shall show below, or to instigate perennial wars around the globe that hinder true economic growth on this planet. The whole pattern of modern industrialization of mankind is dominated by deliberate deficiencies inserted in the system by the clandestine Orion Controllers. They create the condition of destructive interference on numerous levels of current capitalist economy that is inherently susceptible to systemic crises and collapses.

After the oil crises in 1972 and 1975, the sheiks became multi-billionaires over night at the expense of the world population which had to pay for the higher gasoline prices at the tank stations. This was the first huge wave of global impoverishment triggered by the dark ones after the Second World War in their heinous effort to establish the New World Order.

After this insidious act, the American banksters convinced the sheiks to invest their riches from the oil production in American banks by offering interest rates from 5 to 8%. At that time the practice of demanding or accepting interest rates was considered usury in the Arab

world and was practically forbidden. The sheiks were very happy to give their money to the American banksters, who promised them to multiply it within a short period of time.

Being naïve nomads a generation ago, they did not perceive that they have been chosen to become victims of a huge Ponzi scheme, just as the investors of Bernie Medoff did not suspect anything for many years, until he suddenly went bankrupt two years ago and the scam was exposed. Some of the brightest American brains happened to be his victims. The scheme which the American financial Elite employed to expropriate the Arab sheiks was, however, much more brutal than that of Bernie Medoff, because they knew that they will never go to prison. They did it the following way.

The oil money of the sheiks was given as loans through the World Bank to Third World countries. However, these loans were now multiplied by fractional banking. If the sheiks invested in total about 500 billion \$ between 1972 and 1980 in American banks, the third world countries received loans during this time in the order of 5 000 billions.

It was obvious from the very beginning that these countries could never pay back these huge loans. This was not the intent of the American banksters. The Third World countries were forced instead to mortgage the loans with their natural resources in case of default. In this way, the insidious dark ones gained physical control over the world resources. As a result, the American faction of the Rockefellers became much more powerful than its European counterpart, from which it originally had emerged.

In order not to be able to pay their loans back, the dark forces and their secret services took care that the Third World countries were embroiled in civil and other disastrous wars or were even directly attacked by the USA government, which has always served the interests of these dark ones. When the third world countries began to default one after the other, and it became evident that they cannot pay back their loans, the American banksters went to the sheiks and opened them that they have lost all their investments.

This scenario may sound quite familiar to the reader. It was only two years ago, when the Wall Street banks went bust. Immediately after that they blackmailed the American government to bail them out or else they will ruin the economy. As any true mafia boss, they always use the same argument: "Either you do what I tell you, or else..." Washington has voted since then two huge bailouts, plus two additional bailouts by the Fed, titled in euphemistic financial slang as "Quantitative Easing", such as QE1, QE2... QE3. Of course all these measures were done at the expense of the tax payers.

The state budget deficit of the USA skyrocketed since then. The financial crisis impoverished the middle class of America and virtually ruined the already poor people that comprise one third of the American population. Only the few rich became richer. This is the current disastrous situation in this country. Now back to our sheiks.

When the sheiks got it that they were ruined somewhere in the 80s, they were scared to death and were ready to do anything, the American banksters would suggest them to recuperate their riches. It was not that the sheiks put the blame on their bankers, as these dark ones had water-proved alibi: "We cannot do anything for your losses. It is the world order to be blamed for. We have no influence on politics of Third World countries. This is up to the big powers. We are not politicians, we are simple bankers."

They then suggested that the situation could be rectified, if the sheiks would continue investing in American banks and in the industry. In return they would receive modern weapons to

protect themselves from rogue states that menace the precarious balance of their puppet regimes. The American dark ones pointed at Iran, who had recently ousted the Shah and had become extremely hostile to the USA and the neighbouring Arab states. The sheiks had no other option, but to follow the advice of their robbers and to give them once again their money as to save their lifestyle of leisure.

In the meantime the American banksters decided to invent some new fraudulent practices in order to create new monies after they have wiped out the savings of the sheiks. The era of derivatives and other exotic “financial weapons of mass destruction” commenced. However, it was not until the late 90s that this insidious financial practice could really explode.

In the meantime the dark ones in the USA developed a second scenario in order to keep the sheiks hostages to their atrocious plans, as the latter began to feel tangibly uncomfortable with the machinations of their rogue bankers, which they now began slowly to discern.

Bush senior, the chief representative of the American dark ones, decided to instigate the first Iraq war. For this purpose, the Americans suggested to their proxy and CIA-agent Saddam Hussein to attack Kuwait, only to beat him afterwards in a spectacular manner in a phoney war that was officially designed in the mass media as a just cause to save the helpless sheiks. Some of the alleged atrocities of the Iraqi soldiers in Kuwait were filmed in Hollywood as it was revealed sometimes later by investigative journalists.

In this way, the dark ones in stripes and stars showed the sheiks in an unmistakable manner how precarious their situation was and needed few arguments to convince them that they can only survive under the military umbrella of the USA. After the first Iraq war in 1991, the sheiks gave up their sovereign rights willy-nilly to the new world power that has emerged after the end of the Cold War. It is important to observe that this criminal war was only possible, because the Soviet Union had already collapsed and did not pose any nuclear threat to the USA at that time.

After the dark American ones practically swallowed the oil rich Arab countries of the sheiks, they became even more avaricious. The second Iraq war and the Afghanistan war should be interpreted in the light of these facts. Afghanistan was of strategic importance because a pipeline was built there by American firms to transport oil from the former Soviet republics in Central Asia. Iraq was known to have huge oil reserves, and his dictator was a CIA agent who could be easily manipulated.

What the arrogant American dark ones did not properly calculated, was the severe opposition of the Iraqi and Afghan people against their invasion. This is paradigmatic for the tactic of all dark ones. They have been accustomed for so long time to control this planet and mankind in an unrestricted manner, that they cannot imagine a situation where the balance of power can be reversed.

The current revolutions in the Arab World are the logical consequence of this nefarious economic scam of the American banksters that was further aggravated by the criminal policies of the installed puppet regimes in the Middle East at the expense of the oppressed and impoverished Arab people.

Entities that live in total separation from the Source are not used to cope with a completely new situation, for instance, in one where the Powers of Light have the sway. They have been used to live in darkness for eons of time and to put the shackles on humanity in a clandestine manner without encountering any fierce opposition whatsoever.

While all their odious plans have crumbled in the last several years, the dark ones are now becoming increasingly helpless. Since the beginning of this year they have virtually lost all their power to effectively manipulate mankind. After their total surrender, most probably around spring equinox of 2011, the events leading to Ascension will accelerate in a dramatic manner in the course of this year.

This quick excursion in the recent economic past of mankind had the purpose to refresh the historical memory of the reader and to serve him as a roadmap to navigate through all human crimes and atrocities that have been committed by the dark forces in the last several decades prior to Ascension, as many of these facts will be revealed in the course of this year. The truth about mankind and its controllers will enable the people to make a clear choice— either to go to heaven or have more of the same hell on planet B that will remain under the total control of the current Powers That Be.

*

The broad introduction of numerous derivatives and other virtual financial products in the 90s opened the door for unlimited fraud on a worldwide scale. This practice was facilitated by the emerging globalisation of the world economy after the collapse of the Communist system in 1990 -1992. As a consequence, the world inflation began to grow exponentially. This could be observed in the unprecedented surge of all equity markets during the last decade of the second millennium. Dow Jones Index rose for instance from about 2500 points in 1990 to almost 11000 points by the end of the second millennium.

But the new level of global financial fraud tilted the world economy towards a greater imbalance between world inflation and material production. The conditions of destructive interference on all levels of economic transactions became more pronounced each year, as this could be measured by the growing exorbitance of banksters' bonuses.

The frequency of financial crises that swept the global economy exceeded any previous experience so far. Between 1997 and 2007 the world economy suffered two major recessions, the Asian crisis of 1997-1998, including the hedge funds crisis, and the crisis of 2001-2003 that were followed by the greatest depression since the Great Depression, which began in 2007 and is still going on. In the short periods of treacherous recovery between the crises, the foundations for the next crisis were laid with an exponentially growing criminal energy, as it was the case between 2004 and 2006 when the subprime mortgage crisis was deliberately instigated.

This last crisis will end up with a total crash this year that will eliminate all financial structures of the Orion monetary system and will lead to a collapse of the capitalist economic order as it has been known for the last 200 years.

*

The amount of virtual derivatives exceeds currently many times the actual value of industrial production worldwide. These derivatives are fraudulent methods of creating monies out of debt or thin air. They have forged the world inflation to an even greater extent than the fractional banking. The latter was renamed at the same time in financial slang to “**excessive leverage**” of debt and toxic loans in the order of 30-40 times, as officially announced at the begin of the current depression. This means that the banks have practically no reserves at present to cover their losses.

In addition to the veritable explosion of virtual derivatives without any real value, the excessive leverage of the banks contributed decisively to their actual insolvency since October 2008. The total amount of toxic loans of the biggest American banks is estimated to be between 2.5 and 5 trillion \$. This sum is, however, peanuts in comparison to the amount of virtual *collateral default obligations* (CDO) that these banks created in a criminal fervour during the last decade.

At the height of the current depression, the amount of CDO was estimated to be in the order of 600 - 650 trillion \$, which is 40 times greater than the actual industrial production of the world economy measured as a fraction of GDP (one third of world GDP of about 45 trillion \$). These virtual securitization products were mainly created by American banks. The ten biggest American banks have issued and possess about 90% of all derivatives worldwide. JP Morgan alone has CDO of 95 trillion \$ in total. This sum is one thousand times bigger than the capitalisation of this bank on the New Yorker stock exchange.

At the same time this bank holds the majority of all shorts in the silver market. The current campaign “Crash JP Morgan, buy silver”, initiated by the critical journalist on financial affairs Max Keiser (Russian Television), may eventually lead to the bankruptcy of this financial citadel of the American dark ones. This event will undoubtedly unleash the crash of the worldwide financial system.

This is one possible scenario, how the financial collapse may start this year. But there are many other probabilities that will soon superimpose to create the ideal condition of destructive interference in the banking sector and will trigger this event. Here we have the same situation as in the famous saying that “all roads lead to Rome”, especially at the time of its decay.

All CDO, silver, and other shorts, and all outstanding assets and loans that the big banks harbour as “toxic loans” have been taken out of their official balance sheets since 2008 with the explicit permission of the US- and other western governments. Otherwise they should have declared bankruptcy three years ago. After the American and international banksters discovered the advantages of creating virtual financial products out of thin air, they have now invented the “**creative accounting**”, which is yet another euphemism for impertinent fraud.

In their overt criminal activities they are actively supported by the central bank Fed, which is in the private hands of these banks. The Fed has fictively bought many toxic debts from these banks since 2008, but has kept their volume secret to the public. Trustworthy financial experts are convinced that the Fed is already insolvent, notwithstanding the fact that it can create billions of dollars with a click on the computer, as its chairman, the famous “helicopter-Ben”, proudly announced in front of the US-senate.

This financial situation is further aggravated by the fact that all major buyers of US-debt, such as China, Japan, Russia, and other countries have stopped buying US-treasures and have decided to substitute the dollar as world exchange currency with a basket of their own currencies.

While the financial banking system is de facto insolvent since 2008 and can only exist on life-supporting measures at the expense of the tax payers, the banks have continued with their scam by paying their employees huge bonuses and salaries (\$500,000) in average for all Wall Street banksters in 2010), which are ten times bigger than the average salaries of qualified engineers in the American industry.

At the same time, the debt of the American nation has skyrocketed. When all outstanding debt positions of the federal government, the local governments, the health care system, the rental system, the private debt of the citizens etc. are considered, the total debt, as calculated by the experts, has reached the scary amount of 200 trillion, which is 13 times bigger than the GDP of this financially ruined country.

This sum is still only one third of the total amount of virtual derivatives, which the American banks possess or have put in circulation around the globe. A large portion of it is owned by foreign countries and investors. After the USA has crashed this year, they will have to write down their US-investments and will also declare bankruptcy.

This mixture of negative trends will create a perfect storm in the financial system this year. All parameters point to the bottom - the bottom being the total destruction of the Orion monetary system worldwide. This will be the most creative and liberating act in the history of humanity.

*

From this succinct economic overview one can easily conclude that the conditions of destructive interference in the financial sector have long reached the tipping point, where a deadly tsunami can be unleashed any time soon to wipe out all the assets of the banks and other corporations, including the savings of the people.

The intent of the dark forces was to trigger this event at their discretion in order to impoverish the world population with a single stroke and thus introduce the New World Order. This was counterfeited by the Forces of Light on numerous occasions. They deliberately postponed the worldwide financial crash for this year, when the dark forces will be fully handicapped by the new high frequency energies on earth and will have no longer the power to promote their insidious plans. The Antichrist, the Beast, must finally surrender.

The advantage of postponing the financial crash for this year has several tactical and strategic advantages from the vantage point of view of awakening mankind and the Forces of Light, which are the true keepers of the legitimate aspirations of all human incarnated entities:

- 1) The crash will take place within a very short period of time and will wipe out the power of the dark forces in the financial sector, which has always been their stronghold. This event will be so sweeping that the expropriated financial Elite will not be able to exert any opposition or to undermine the subsequent reforms, as they have always done in the past.
- 2) The postponing of the crash at a later date will shorten the period of tribulations during the End Times. The hardship of humanity will be thus shortened in the time dimension. The lack of any opposition on the part of the dark forces will allow for the immediate implementation of simple, just systems of food and commodities exchange as to meet the needs of the population after the crash. In many places simple barter systems will be implemented that will be directly controlled by the people. No misuse or corruption by some greedy entities will be allowed during the End Times.
- 3) The time point of the financial crash will coincide with the time of revelations, when all criminal acts of the dark ones will be exposed in the mass media.

This strategy has, however, some disadvantages. The time of revelations and spiritual evolution is much shorter than previously envisaged by the Forces of Light. The dramatics and the

intensity of the upcoming events will, on the other hand, create a favourable situation, where the rug will be very effectively pulled away from under the feet of the political, financial, and economic Elite, so that they will no longer have the possibility to meddle in the shaping of the new destiny of mankind.

The full power will be given to the people. They will be guided by some ascended masters and enlightened light workers, who will work in close cooperation with the Forces of Light. The latter will show themselves this year, after they have postponed their “first contact” with humanity for the last three years. The reason for this delay was that the dark forces were deeply entrenched in human society and had no intent to give up their power without creating mayhem on earth and eradicating many human beings.

This danger has now been effectively averted and the probability of first contact has become a certainty. The build-up of favourable energies of Christ consciousness has exponentially grown since the opening of the star gate on 10.10.10 and will most probably erupt around Equinox this year, when the last wave of Christ consciousness will be released. Parallel to this phenomenon, there are myriads of other energetic events and processes that build the conditions of constructive interference for earth and humanity to merge with the high frequency energies of the 5th dimension in preparation for the final Ascension.

*

The total financial crash of the Orion monetary system and the collapse of the current capitalist order will inevitably undermine the foundations of the western type of **national state**, which is based on three pillars: the *fiscal system*, the *rental system*, and the *health care system*. The fiscal system, with all its ramifications, comprises about 45-55% of the national GDP of the western, industrialized countries. The health care system makes for 16-19% of the GDP of each country and the rental system is in the same order as the health care system.

All three systems will go bust immediately after the financial crash. This will lead to the abolishment of the national state in its current pecuniary form.

The national state has been the chief cause of separation of incarnated human entities on earth. It has been the primary reason for all wars that have chronically devastated humanity and have hampered its progress. Just as the Orion monetary system, the national state was deliberately introduced by the Powers That Be/The Anunnaki to keep the incarnated entities in total subordination and in a state of permanent calamities.

For this reason they, the Anunnaki (the Orion Reptilians), introduced long time ago many different languages and created deliberately the famous “Babylonian confusion of languages” (in German “Babylonische Sprachverwirrung”) among human beings.

The current national states have historically evolved around such language populations, which were, by and large, divided by linguistic barriers from their neighbours. Where national states included minorities based on different languages, this linguistic division has always led to perennial wars and national catastrophes. The history of the Balkan states is paradigmatic for this trend. These nationalistic frictions were shamelessly exploited by the big powers to promote their egoistic imperial goals throughout the globe. This was the actual fall from grace of humanity for many thousand years. The End Times will finally terminate this vicious circle of incessant wars and destructions.

This is part of the overall divine plan for Ascension of mankind in the End Times. As the current civilisation is a product of all wrong human ideas of separation from All-That-Is, all its structures are also highly unstable and must be abolished during the End Times. This destruction will be accomplished in the course of this year. The next year will be fully dedicated to the preparation of mankind for Ascension and will represent an anti-climax to the destructive events that will take place this year.

There is virtually not a single social structure in current society that is not biased by the wrong idea of separation. Such systems will no longer exist in the 5th dimension after Ascension. Therefore, they must be eliminated in the course of this year, so that the people can begin to adopt themselves to the new conditions, which they will experience after Ascension. The lesser the distractions from the outer world are, the higher the level of introspection and spiritual evolution of the incarnated entities.

Human beings will never be able to discern all the pitfalls and fallacies of the Orion monetary system that forges their basic survival fears, unless they become free of it in their daily activities and begin to live in a state of true spiritual abundance. True abundance is always spiritual. All-That-Is is Spirit –it is “Weltgeist” (Plotinus), and not the Zeitgeist of Mammon.

The financial crash will most probably take place after spring equinox and will dominate the world events during the whole summer. The world financial order will be wrapped up around 11.11.11 when the last but one star portal will be opened. This date will herald the final stage of preparation for Ascension. There is very little time left. As *time/frequency f* will accelerate exponentially in the coming months, its reciprocal value – *conventional time t* - will be significantly shortened, so that the future events, we are talking about, will seem to occur in a highly accelerated modus.

26. The Theory of Macroeconomics Promotes the Orion Monetary System

It is not the objective of the author to present an academic discussion on the macro- and microeconomic factors that will trigger the upcoming financial collapse. This effort has been accomplished many years ago, when he integrated the major economic teachings of modern times, such as *Keynes theory* on anti-cyclic fiscal regulation and *monetarism* (initially *Austrian school of economics*), on the basis of the new theory of the Universal Law in a simple axiomatic, straight forward manner that can also be understood by non-specialists. A summary of his lectures can be found in Internet in German language.

In this discussion he will furnish the proof that all economic theories that have been elaborated in the last 150-200 years, since modern capitalism has begun, have led to the development of **world inflation**, which undermines the stability of any sound economic activity and promotes the idea of the Powers That Be to establish the New World Order.

Both theories were created in the two countries, from where the major factions of the dark forces on earth operate – the Rothschilds in the UK and the Rockefellers in the USA. They are, however, proxies, human slaves of the Powers That Be, of the Unholy Six from the Orion Empire. Throughout history, these families, which mainly constitute of reptilian shape-shifters, have amassed huge powers that they have misused on virtually every occasion. The history of their crimes should be the topic of many books and revelations.

At this place, it is important to observe that they have been the promoters of the two basic macro-theories that dominate current economics and political decisions – the theory of Keynes of anti-cyclic intervention of national governments during recession and the theory of monetarism of *Milton Freedman* and the *Chicago school* that promotes the idea of an independent central bank which should exclusively regulate the economy with the help of variable interest rates. The political version of monetarism is also known as *neo-liberalism*.

*

After the negative experience during the Great Depression, when the banks restricted their lending activities and aggravated the crisis by creating “tight money”, Keynes suggested that the government should take the lead in economic crises, which are regularly occurring in a capitalist type of economy. He suggested that in times of recession it is appropriate for the national government to make debts and increase money supply as to stimulate industrial production and consumption. When the economy begins to grow, the state will pay back its debt with the higher revenues which it will collect during the years of growth. This is the core of Keynes’ anti-cyclic approach of navigating the national economy through fiscal stimuli along the bumpy capitalist road of bubbles and busts, of booms, dooms and glooms.

This advice was however carried out much further than Keynes’ recommendation. The Keynes theory was misused by all western governments, who created new fiscal debt also in periods of economic growth. The current catastrophic fiscal situation in the UK and the USA is the result of this unrestricted and uncritical implementation of Keynes antic-cyclic theory of governmental intervention during recession also in times of economic prosperity.

This theory was very popular in the post-war time and was excessively applied by all western governments. As a result of this uncritical implementation the inflation rates in the 60s and 70s were double-digit in most industrialized countries.

The difficulties of the governments to contain inflation triggered the counter-movement of monetarism, which was a continuation of the main ideas of Austrian school of economics as further propagated by *London School of Economics*, which is totally under the hidden influence of the Rothschild family. The American branch of this economic teaching was the Chicago school of monetarism which was sponsored by the Rockefeller faction. It is not a coincidence that the current President comes from this city. Their chief argument was that the state and the government should not intervene in the regulation of the national economy by creating fiscal debt, but should leave it to the regulatory powers of free capitalism. The era of neo-liberalism was born.

For this purpose the monetarists suggested that an independent central bank should acquire the exclusive right to adjust money supply in times of recession and growth by using variable interest rates. In this way the central bank will be able to create “cheap” or “tight money” and thus regulate money supply.

In a recession, the central bank would lower interest rates and cheap money would be created. Cheap money would increase money supply, as companies would be inclined to borrow more money for investments, and this would stimulate the economy. In times of growth, the interest rates of the central bank would be raised. Tight money would automatically restrict money supply and the economic growth would not lead to inflation and financial bubbles due to overheating the economy. This was precisely what happened when Keynes’ anti-cyclic fiscal intervention was implemented by the governments in times of economic growth.

Both theories were originally designed to promote the hidden agenda of the dark forces and were thus intended to achieve the opposite effect, of what they theoretically preached. The academic make-up of these theories has practically lulled all prominent economists up to the present day with respect to their true function.

The Theory of Keynes was a blank check for the western governments to create new fiscal debt at the expense of tax payers and thus impoverish them. The taxes reached in the 60s and 70s fifty and more per cent of the income of the working population in the western countries, whereas the corporations were exempted from most taxes.

The Orion monetary system is in the first place an economic system of big corporations, which are ruled through hierarchic structure and can be easily controlled by the Powers That Be from the top. For instance, they can substitute any CEO or manager with a docile clone created through genetic engineering or through a shape-shifter of the Reptilian-type, who will promote their hidden agenda from the top without any checks and balances.

Although the governments are constituted by elected representatives, they in reality also carry out the hidden agenda of the dark ones, however, to a lesser extent. The percentage of clones among politicians is somewhat lower than that of CEO, because politicians operate in the limelight of mass media and such substitutions through clones may not always fulfil the requirements of a proper camouflage that cannot be discerned by the masses.

It is, nonetheless, important to reiterate that the true governments of all western democracies are the hidden governments of the dark ones, such as the *Trilateral Commission* and the *Council of Foreign Affairs* in the USA, or the *Bilderbergers* in Europe, who pull the strings behind the scene and not the officially elected ones. They are the ones who make the final decisions with respect to fiscal or any other national policy.

The financial and social policy of the current puppet of a black president in the White House (observe the symbolism of “Black and White” for the current duality of human experience) is paradigmatic for the kind of hidden political agenda that only serves the interests of the financial Elite, where most of the dark ones are to be found: A Dark president for the Dark Ones – what an irony! “Yes, we can” deceive you anytime!” was their last arrogant cry and a deliberate slap in the face of the ignorant American electorate.

This explains why the theory of Keynes was used as alibi by the hidden governments to indebt all national states even at a time of growth and to transfer this debt onto the tax payers, either through voting higher taxes or austerity programmes. In this manner the people could easily be impoverished in a clandestine manner by putting the blame onto the ruling parties, which of course could be substituted in the next elections. With the help of this political charade, the hidden governments prepared the people of the western nations for their role as future slaves of the New World Order.

To achieve this goal, they made them first fiscal slaves of the national state. In a second step, the dark ones intended to eliminate the national states by triggering a worldwide financial and economic collapse which would lead to a default of the western states. This goal was almost achieved in 2008, but it was then mitigated by the hidden intervention of the Forces of Light.

To this end the dark ones employed the theory of monetarism in a second step to cover up their true intentions. This theory rendered the central banks an unlimited financial and political power that is not sanctioned by any independent authority such as the legislative. The gate for all kinds of fraudulent practices at the highest international level was widely opened.

Off-shores companies were founded en masse that operated outside any national laws, where all the monies of the people could be illegally transferred.

Political efforts, being made to control money flows, were condemned as obstructions to free capitalist economy by the Powers That Be and their minions in the media and had no chance to become national laws. Three years after the crash in 2008 and numerous international meetings of G8 and G20, accompanied by loud announcements to finally control the worldwide money speculations of the financial dark ones, nothing has been practically done to stop their global fraud.

Basel III, the new bank accounting system, was for instance wrapped up and postponed for the time after Ascension. Please observe that all important reforms, which the elected governments announced loudly in the last several years as to cope with the current financial and economic crisis, were scheduled after 2012 in the full knowledge of the upcoming Ascension. Only the stupid public and the journalists are not aware of this “time-dependent” fraud.

The Fed, being the chief instrument of the American financial Elite, committed every possible crime to make its proprietors, the Wall Street banks, richer at the expense of the American people. “Enriches vous!” was the cry of the dark financial ones during the last two decades that reverberated around the globe.

When the financial collapse came in 2008, the strings of the elected puppet governments in the Western World could no longer be hidden to the public, after they announced one huge bailout after the other on behalf of the big banks – be they American or European banks, even at a time when the default of many national states became an imminent danger. The *draconian* (please observe the semantic identity of the word “draconian” with the economic policy of the Orion Reptilians from the *Draco* constellation) austerity programmes in England, Greece, Ireland, Spain, Portugal, and many other western countries announced in 2010 will, however, not save them from falling into the abyss of their gargantuan fiscal debt.

But these Draconian (Reptilian) austerity programmes have already ignited the revolutionary mood of the stricken people in these countries, who have begun to discern more clearly the clandestine methods of their masters to first impoverish them and then enslave them under the banner of the New World Order. This revolutionary mood will explode this year to a true revolution of the masses.

It has always been the plan of the dark ones to eliminate the national states by defaulting them and delegating their sovereign rights to a new international institution, for instance, to the United Nations that has been planned to execute the power of the New World Order at the beginning. The United Nations have always been firmly in the hands of the dark ones, who control them through their New York banks nearby, whose policy has always been to bribe and corrupt most of the representatives of this international institution.

This scenario has already been tested on a smaller scale in the creation of the European Union. The latter received recently a constitution that was bargained by its bribed politicians behind closed doors and has not been approved by the electorate in a free vote. This constitution and the executive EU-institutions that are appointed by the hidden governments of these countries have already water-downed many sovereign rights of the people of the EU-nations, who are not even aware of their losses of basic rights. The New World Order was supposed to come in a similar way, like a “thief in the night” and catch the masses by surprise.

In this context, it is important to observe that the creation of EU was part of the Rothschild-plan to establish the New World Order and was promoted by the Bilderberger group, which was hastily summoned after the Second World War. This clandestine organisation has its hands in virtually all important political decisions in Western Europe and in many other places around the world. All heads of important European states need the initial confirmation of the Bilderberger group, before they can be nominated for elections.

*

This information was given to explain how the western governments were used by the dark forces to forge the financial collapse of their countries by implementing Keynes theory of anti-cyclic intervention in an excessive manner. This theory was never intended to establish stable economic growth for the benefit of the masses, as its author might have believed, but to promote the hidden agenda of the Powers That Be. This is the insidious economic policy of the Orion Empire, which it has successfully implemented on many planets in this galaxy in order to subjugate their incarnated populations. These reptilians have huge experience in this.

The application of the theory of monetarism was not less hideous. First and foremost, the Chicago boys, the spiritual fathers of this theory, forgot to tell the public that the central bank, which they wanted to give an unlimited economic power in their theory, was not the central bank of the American people, but the private bank Fed, which is possessed by the banks of the dark ones on Wall Street.

Equally important was the fact that the hidden governments and the financial Elite did not intend to use the variable interest rates of the central bank to promote true economic growth, but to solidify the position of the financial sector in the overall economy by creating monopolistic international bank corporations. Ultimately, this led to the precarious situation of “too big to fail”, with which the dark ones blackmailed the elected governments of the western countries. This Damocles sward is still hanging over the heads of the elected governments and will definitely fall this year to unleash the final crash of the Orion monetary system.

In order to strengthen the position of the financial Elite, Greenspan and his successor Bernanke lowered the interest rates for long periods of time in order to create speculative bubbles, from which the banks profited by creating fraudulent financial products and selling them to the rest of the world. Even when the Fed raised interest rates, as it was the case in the early 80s, the banks were the only institutions that profited from these high interest rates, while the population was further impoverished.

Currently the American banks borrow money from the Fed at zero interest rates and buy bonds at 3-4%. The difference is paid by the American people as docile tax payers. This is the greatest scam, any country could possibly create, and it takes place in front of the very eyes of all American citizens, who should have revolted long time ago against this obvious crime.

Therefore, it is not an exaggeration to say that the inventor-nation of all fraudulent financial products of the 20th century has, at the same time, dumped down its citizens to an even greater extent than the communist dictatorships did with their peoples during the Cold War. The major difference is that the peoples in Eastern Europe never trusted their red dictators, while the majority of the American people still believe that they live in the most democratic and advanced country in the world. Their blindness and sheepishness exceed anything mankind has experienced so far. The American people, the citizens of the new Roman Empire of Modern times, have been degraded to spiritual pariah by their dark ones. What a shame!

*

It is a leitmotif of this essay that the Powers That Be have falsified any intellectual or social effort of mankind in the past to achieve true progress. The most insidious falsifications have been made in the realm of theoretical science, as the author has extensively shown in this discussion. This is particularly true for the theory of economics, which is much broadly represented at universities and high schools than all natural sciences put together.

Let us not forget that millions of young people attend universities and high schools and indebt themselves for their whole life by paying huge fees, only to study faked economic theories, the only purpose of which is to deepen the state of enslavement of mankind. The present-day situation on earth prior to Ascension is, indeed, disgusting, and it is most disgusting in the USA – the citadel of the dark forces on this planet. Therefore, the financial and economic collapse will begin this year in this country and will eliminate it as a world power once and for all.

In the 5th dimension, there will be no countries and no nations. Humanity will perceive its true nature as a galactic civilisation of multidimensional beings. Communication will be through telepathy, and money will only exist in the imagination of some entities, who will still stick to their out-dated pecuniary 3d-beliefs.

These hilarious circumstances should be experienced on earth in advance under the energetic limitations of 3d-reality during the End Times. Therefore, it is not a punishment, but a privilege to be unemployed at this time and to not contribute to the prolongation of the Orion economic system. It is no coincidence that the rate of unemployment has doubled in the Western world during the current depression and will skyrocket this year. This will be in anticipation of the conditions of life in the 5th dimension, where there will be no necessity to work in order to survive, as all entities are immortal powerful creators of their destiny.

The Orion Empire on the other hand has degraded humanity to working mass force. It is therefore not a privilege to work for the Orion Empire and their human proxies – employment, as it is exerted on earth today, is not a basic human right, but the most insidious form of human enslavement.

Economic education of the ascended population will begin immediately after Ascension in small groups that will be taught by highly evolved entities. One can imagine how some of the current politicians such as Obama will awaken in the 5th dimension and find themselves to be students in such educational courses. In their confusion they may begin to ask: “Where is America? Where is Europe, and what happened with the White House?”

The truth will be that all these political constructions and centres of power will no longer exist in the 5th dimension. The ascended entities will find themselves under the loving supervision of highly evolved beings such as the author of this essay and will experience for the first time in their life what true abundance free of fear and effort really means. But this is another story.

Final Remarks

This essay has been written in hurry between January 15 and February 15, 2011. I had the urgent feeling that I have little time left, and that my individual Ascension is imminent. The intensity and frequency of my body vibrations have exceeded any normal human experience and make my daily life in the density of this toxic planet a real torture. This has nothing to do with nice esoteric palaver but with certain energetic realities, about which most light workers have virtually no idea, as they have not experienced them yet. The messages they channel are also silent on this issue.

This may change for some of them in the coming months when the intensity of the cosmic waves that flood earth will exponentially increase and the **Great Cleansing** prior to Ascension will commence. It will not be a nice experience for most human entities, as they harbour much negativity from their past and present incarnations that has to be deleted from their energetic fields.

Ascension is the final accord of a long era of darkness on this planet. As there will be no place for any aspect of darkness in the 5th dimension, these negativities must be eliminated from the energetic fields of all human beings that have made up their mind to ascend in a very short period of time. The intensity of this release of negative emotions and beliefs that have determined life on earth for eons of time from the individual and collective aura of humanity will be unprecedented in the history of this rather toxic planet.

*

Very little of my personal experience with the light body process in its final stage has been revealed in this essay, as it will not be relevant to most people during these End Times. This situation will radically change after Ascension. The incompatibility of my high frequency body fields with the low frequency, high density vibrations of earth and humanity cannot be expressed in words, as language fails as a medium at this high energetic level.

Human language has always been a trap for true transcendence. Therefore, it is not a coincidence that many channels have begun in February to make all light workers aware of their potential ability to communicate through telepathy. This direct means of communication eliminates the shortcomings of human language.

Much will change in the coming months. I must admit that I have some difficulties to envisage how mankind will digest all the revelations it needs to acquire, before it has a clear idea as to how and when modern human beings have been created, why science and religions have totally failed to give true information on this issue, who has ruled on this planet for eons of times, why humans have always been slaves of dark forces, the existence of which they still negate, and why there must be a “separation of the wheat from the chaff” in the Time of Ascension. Without this knowledge there can be no Ascension.

*

When two brothers live together in a family and the one is evil and brutal, and the other one loving and compassionate, this situation may last for some time. The loving brother may succumb to the bad deeds of his evil brother and try to develop an understanding and

tolerance for his behaviour. However, on the long run the loving brother will lose his spiritual propensity to evolve, because he will be occupied all the time in neutralizing the negative actions of his evil brother.

The only solution in such a situation is to separate the two brothers. The evil one will have to live alone and will be confronted with his personal negativity, which he did not realize as long as he could transfer it to his loving brother, who endured it with patience. During this time he has sincerely believed that this is how the world has always been arranged – of evil doers and sheepish victims and that the evil ones have all the rights to behave according to their heinous nature.

Staying alone with his own evil nature, the bad brother will slowly begin to perceive that in order to avoid the destructive results of his negativity he will have to begin to behave like his brother, whom he will be for the first time dearly missing.

The loving brother will go to a new home, where he will meet other loving brothers and sisters that have also fled from their evil brothers and sisters. They will remember together what it was like to live among such evil entities and will enjoy from the bottom of their hearts the community of other loving entities. They will never look back in anger.

This is precisely what will happen when the two earths will finally split at the end of 2012. The energetic divorce of the two timelines has already begun and will accelerate in the course of this year. After the last, but one, star portal 11.11.11 will be opened in November this year the split of these two future energetic probabilities will become evident to most human entities.

The energetic, emotional, and spiritual implications and consequences of this rapture will be broadly discussed by the world community. Most of the discussion will evolve around the themes outlined in the present essay. Few of these topics are currently elaborated by the light workers' community. It lacks pronounced intellectual leaders, who could be the pacemakers of their rapid spiritual evolution.

The situation with the rest of humanity is even more disheartening. There is a remarkable defiance among most incarnated human entities on this planet against any novel intellectual challenge that escapes any logical, rational explanation. I have experimented with this human intransigence throughout my lifetime on numerous occasions and under various circumstances. I have modulated the threshold of intellectual stimulation in my interlocations with the people in an infinite way as to find out the adequate pedagogical approach that opens human mind to new insights without scaring it, and I must admit that I have given up on this issue. The experiment has totally failed. The threshold of fear is very low on this planet.

Although I have dedicated myself to the highest standards of intellectual expression throughout my whole life, I have given up a long time ago on any effort to transfuse this spiritual ideal to other entities. I have restricted my educational and pedagogical activity to being a personal example, by making no visible concessions to the stupidity, ignorance, and intransigence of my social environment, even at the expense of limiting my social contacts and having a life of a hermit.

It is not possible on this planet to be nice to other people, unless you neglect your own legitimate emotional and intellectual aspirations. The current popular concept of “political correctness” that is forged by the dark forces is a very effective method of dumping down all powerful personalities on earth by obliging them to comply with the broad negative aspects

of the dominating majority of agnostic young souls, which still serve the goals of the dark ones in a docile manner. On the other hand, one should not awake somebody from his somnambulism, because he may kill him in an act of rage.

Political correctness is the dictatorship of young, spiritually underdeveloped souls over the excellence of old, highly evolved souls. Let us, therefore, wrap up our discussion with one final statement: Every incarnated soul on earth has only one duty – to express her unlimited spiritual potential to the best of her divine powers against all social resistance, prejudices, and suppression that she may encounter throughout her incarnation, but without challenging or limiting the prospects of evolution of other entities even when this evolution may take for a long period of time the road of perdition, leading to a greater separation from All-That-Is, as this will be the case with the incarnated human beings staying on planet B.

Every incarnated entity is, first and foremost, the Supreme Creator of his own destiny. This attitude will become prevalent in the coming months when the people will realize that they are unlimited creators of their reality and that no society or plane of existence can limit the scope of their individual spiritual aspirations.

The Cosmic Laws of Creation and Destruction:

Why and How the World Economic Order will collapse in 2011

Part II Commentaries

Georgi Stankov

PART II

Emails to Light Workers

1. Email to Christo Stankov: 15. October 2010.

Out-of-Body-Event on October the 13th:

Ascension Schedule

I needed a couple of days to comprehend and adjust to the new state of living in which I am now. The anticipated date of my Ascension was correct, but with some notable modifications. This information is classified and only for you. On the 13th of October, I had, as already announced by my soul, a major out-of-body experience, which also marked the end of my light body process. But the actual plan was slightly modified. First, I will talk about my experience.

The 13th of October is a pivotal date because it is exactly 72 hours after a major astral gate (portal) 10.10.10 was opened, that is, the earth was freed from the energetic blockade, which has disrupted the direct communication of this planet with the higher realms for a long period of time and entered irrevocably the 4th dimension. All the information, I am giving you below, has been acquired during my out-of-body experience.

It always takes 72 hours after a major astral wave reaches the earth before its effects are felt by humans. During the night of October the 13th, I experienced three major energetic waves one after the other. Their intensity was extraordinarily high, so that I knew that they had the power to disintegrate my body in a quantum way and align it with the frequencies of the 5th dimension: Precisely, to the **144-octave** also known as the **144-grid**, which is the universal frequency of Creation of All-That-Is. Several weeks before I had this experience, I received precise information from my higher self that my human organic vessel has already reached the 144-octave in the course of my light body process.

When the waves came that night, I was completely awake, lying in my bed. When the first wave arrived, I heard an inner voice announcing in English. "We will stop short of Ascension!" This procedure is quite common to me: I hear very often voices in a state of lucid dreaming. However, this time I was completely awake. The intensity of the wave was such, that I knew that it had the capacity to disintegrate my body. I had the same experience on two previous occasions in 2002 and 2003. Both times I left my physical body after my body frequency was augmented by my higher self to the maximal point. After that I was floating in my astral body in space-time in full consciousness. For instance, I could see my physical body from above lying in my bed. Therefore, I was prepared for such an experience.

However, this time the first wave stopped indeed short of Ascension. Then the second wave came, and I again heard the same voice and announcement: "We stop short of Ascension!" Then came the third wave, but there was no announcement. The intensity of the wave was greater than the previous two and I left immediately my body. Leaving my physical body back, for which I did not care much at that moment, I was immediately catapulted to the higher realms, where no visual forms existed, but there was a luminescent light everywhere with beautiful colours on the fringes. I was in a blissful state (ecstasy) that cannot be described in human words. At the same time, I was transported in a state of absolute awareness. I simply knew everything, I ought to know.

Most of the knowledge was familiar to me, but not in the clear way in which I perceived it in this out-of-body experience. Some aspects were, however, new to me, but they nonetheless seemed quite natural and self-consistent. To this novel knowledge, I will say more below.

I was told, precisely, I knew all of a sudden that there are some important changes in the original astral plan for earth's Ascension that necessitates certain modifications and postponements of pivotal events. I heard all the time: "Nothing is carved in stone". I was told that my light body process is almost finished - all the mental, psychical, and physical sufferings are bound to come soon to an end - and that I am already in the 5th dimension.

However, I was told that the final "switch" will be accomplished in the near future. I had the impression that they were telling me that this event would happen within months. There was a huge influx of new information that entered simultaneously my consciousness, but I have to narrate it here in a sequential way and make some additional explanations. This information should be of great importance to you.

The whole sojourn in the higher realms must have been no longer than 10 minutes. When I came back in my body, I was so overwhelmed that I remained in a state of trance for more than an hour, before I could move and leave the bed. The next days, I felt a kind of physical exhaustion, mitigated with a deep sense of emotional relieve. I have not felt this blissful state during the last 12-15 years, since the last phase of the light body process has begun, and I do not remember to have ever experienced this kind of easiness and relaxation during my whole life.

As you know, my light body process was extremely exhausting, because the energetic waves which came on a daily basis were very intense and polarizing and this made them very difficult to bear. The mental, psychical, and physical pressure was, indeed, most of the time inhuman.

Now all of a sudden, so to say, with a scratch, all my miseries were gone. I feel as if I am in a state of incessant ecstasy - my thinking is very optimistic, almost hilarious, without making any efforts on my side, and my body feels as if it hovers (floats) in space. The space that surrounds me feels like an enormous whirlpool in a wellness-bath or rather like a huge glass of champagne due to the harmonious frequencies of my extended emotional and ethereal fields that surround my physical body. My mind enjoys this blissful state with a kind of a surprise after the strenuous years that lay behind. I feel like a god walking on earth. However, I am still a little bit exhausted by this experience.

During the following two nights, I was again and again put in a state of energetic ecstasy and my body vibrated with very high frequencies, which are so harmonic and relaxing at the same time, that they give me a sense of unconditional love, which everyone will experience after

Ascension in the 5th dimension. At the same time, I have the constant feeling that these energies carry my body away from earth. This sensual experience is quite similar to that I had during my sojourn in the higher realms, however, less perfect. But it is still unbelievable.

Normally, my nights were my nightmares - they were very strenuous and exhausting because the light body process was much more intense during sleep. This time, I long to go to bed and get asleep because the blissful ecstasy that I experienced in the higher realms reaches its maximum as soon as I close my eyes.

As you can imagine, it is very difficult to put this extra-terrestrial experience in words. I can only hope that this state will remain unchanged in the future, until I ultimately ascend (This assumption was utterly wrong). And now some background information.

As you might remember, you were often talking about a great conspiracy on earth. I, myself, rather preferred a different point of view, considering the young age of the souls that incarnate on earth in order to explain all the atrocities that we observe on this planet. Both aspects are valid as I now realize. The conspiracy, you were talking about, does take place on earth, but it is co-ordinated from the lower astral realms.

There are evidently dark astral forces which, as I was told, have occupied earth several hundred thousand years ago. Although there have been enlightened civilisations on earth in the past that have achieved full or partial Ascension, the last one being Atlantis in the Golden age, the dark forces have prevailed at the end. These dark forces are called in esotericism "Cabal".

Evidently, there are cosmic struggles in the solar universes, where some astral forces lower their frequencies to such an extent that they lose contact with the higher realms and become dark forces. They live in total separation from the Source in the solar universes of 3d-space-time and occupy from time to time new planets, where they reign for a long period of time. The forces of light also incarnate on such planets, so that there is strife between the two that is manifested as karma and gradual Ascension throughout the long incarnation cycle of the souls. Nowhere have the dark forces been as dark and disentangled from the higher realms of harmonic energies as on earth.

The battle between the dark forces and the forces of light is on the one side rather symbolic, as it takes place in the astral realms, where there are no winners and losers in the profane sense of the word. It is just a game - an artificial drama on the galactic stage. But this drama could be quite real, when you are incarnated on earth. Currently the situation on earth is changing dramatically. The planet itself ascends to the 4th and 5th dimension because this is its galactic path in the future.

The whole energetic background of our planet changes dramatically, so that the dark forces, which are low frequency entities from the 4th dimension, can no longer stay on earth and have to leave it very soon. Their destiny is predetermined. However, in the last stage of this battle they can do a lot of harm and postpone Ascension by increasing their resistance to the upcoming changes of earth and humanity. These forces cannot ascend, but can always move to a new planet, which they occupy for a long period of time. Then the game can begin again.

The earth will, however, ascend to the 5th dimension. For that reason, since 2000 mainly old souls are born on earth. They are called indigo children (because their aura is deep purple) or crystalline children. These are souls that have finished with their incarnation cycle or have

already ascended and now incarnate once again to assist earth on its path of Ascension. There are evidently many souls from other galactic civilisations that have incarnated on earth. Irina (my daughter) who works with such children as a coach recently confirmed that all children who are born after 2000 are unusually mature and self-confident, while those born in the 90s are quite heterogeneous in their behaviour.

All young souls who are dominated by dark forces will be given the chance to change their behaviour and ascend with earth. If not, they will leave it prematurely and will then eventually incarnate on another 3d-planet. These definitions are of course simplifications, but they, nonetheless, depict precisely the actual situation on earth in the End Times.

Now, how do the dark astral forces accomplish their conspiracy on earth? It is rather simple - they use and magnify the fear of the incarnated population by applying the tactics of separation and conquest. For this purpose, they do not need to manipulate the whole population, but only selected individuals, who occupy key positions.

As the current society on earth has a hierarchic structure, and few people control the whole political, economic and financial system, mainly in the USA and England, they manipulate these individuals, which operate like bio-robots – these entities are puppets on a string. The strings are pulled from the 4th dimension. Such human entities are conduits that transmit negative, dark energy on earth and are the main players behind most decisions to declare a war or stir unrest and division among nations. Cheney is a typical representative of these dark forces. In the past, Hitler and his clique were controlled by such forces that triggered the Second World War. In this particular case, the Forces of Light backed the Allied Forces who won the war.

The massive intervention of the Forces of Light - these are ascended civilisations organised in the Galactic Federation - has begun during the Second World War and has exponentially increased in the last two decades. The conduits of the dark forces are not very clever, they are simply behaving to a certain pattern that is also shared by the sleeping masses and have easily achieved their heinous objectives in the past.

However, the situation has changed dramatically in the last several years and especially during this year (2010). These behaviouristic patterns of fear and control no longer work, because the earth is ascending with great speed and has on the 10th of October almost entered the 4th dimension. By the end of 2011 such dark entities will have left earth, which will be by then mainly populated with evolved souls who will be ready to ascend.

Consider the fact that when we were born, the earth population was 2.5 billion. Now it is estimated to be seven billion, although this is a past estimate - the actual number is around six billion, because many souls are already leaving earth in greater number, while birth rates in the last several years are rapidly diminishing. I was told that in about a generation there will be no more than two billion people on earth - all of them old souls. When this is achieved, there will be new astral technologies that will transform life dramatically.

The younger souls, which now leave earth, will continue with their incarnation cycle on another 3d-planet in the firm belief that they have always lived on this planet. There will be hence a massive redistribution of souls on earth, which will trigger its rapid Ascension in the 5th dimension. Life on the ascended earth will change dramatically, because all individuals will operate from the point of view of love and complete honesty due to telepathy, which will be broadly introduced.

The structure of the society will be flat, as every individual will be an independent creator. There will be no corporations or other national and multinational hierarchical organisations such as we observe at present. There will be a dramatic change in climatic conditions, so that humans will enjoy a moderate climate everywhere on the ascended earth. The ice poles will melt and the coast line will change substantially. There will be huge migrations. Since the population will dramatically decrease, these migrations will happen very easily and without any tensions. There will be soon no wars.

This is part of the information which I acquired in the astral realms. It confirms in principal my intuitive predictions for the future, which I have summarized in five books. In the last months, I had very intense visions how the region where I now live will change in the future, and they fully comply with what I have recently learned. In this way, I give you an explanation as to how mankind will evolve in the next few years. My past perspective was correct, but somewhat restricted to science and economy. Now, I put more attention to the underlying energetic changes that take place behind the curtain and will be felt very soon by all people.

According to the information which I acquired, some of the collapses in the financial and economic system that were scheduled to begin this summer and to fully unfold in autumn will be postponed for a short period of time, because there is a huge final resistance of the dark forces before they leave earth for ever. Maybe for this reason you might have felt distressed and discouraged in the last months, as you have intuitively felt that there is a delay in the offing of the long expected events during the End Times.

Initially, it was planned that the collapse of the current world economic order will take place step by step. But now, since it was postponed, it will occur at once so that all social systems such as national state, fiscal system, health care system, finance, etc. will collapse within a couple of days. The final schedule - the complete Ascension of earth at the end of 2012 - must be held at any price.

This is essentially the core of my new information. So long and I am eager to hear your comments.

2. Email to Christo Stankov: 21. October 2010

New Insights about Ascension

I decided to write you about my new insights as to how the radical change of earth will be accomplished until 2012 and thereafter. These insights were given to me by my higher self in the last few days after my astral journey took place on the 13th of October. They largely overlap with what I have written in my five books on Gnosis about the upcoming "Evolution Leap of Mankind", but also contain some novel aspects that I have not considered so far. Please, save this e-mail as well as the previous one as a proof for the future. This is very important!

As I have already told you, I use the concept of "soul age" to explain human behaviour. Each soul age of the incarnated entity on earth is characterized by specific thinking, beliefs, behaviour, and emotional patterns. It is a complex spiritual concept that I have extensively elaborated on hundreds of pages and therefore I will not discuss it at present, except for the following information.

At each point in linear time, there is a specific distribution in the soul population on earth with respect to soul age. At present, the conditions on earth are as follows: 1) about 10% of the incarnated souls are baby souls, 2) 10-15% are child souls; 3) 40-45% are young souls, most of them at the end of their young soul cycle and on the verge of entering the adult soul cycle 4) 20% are adult souls, most of them on the verge of entering the old soul cycle and 5) about 5% are old souls, however, their number is exponentially growing in the last 20 years, especially after 2000, when only very old souls are being born, also known as indigo children and crystalline children.

The upcoming evolution jump, being a central theme in my books, where the new theory of the Universal Law will play a crucial part, will trigger the transgression of the large wave of young souls into adult soul age. The adult souls will enter the old soul cycle and a small number of the old souls will complete their light body process and will be able to ascend prior to earth's Ascension, beginning with myself. Most of the child souls will enter the young soul cycle.

This is the energetic background of my concept regarding the evolution of mankind as presented in my books, especially in the first and most important one titled "The Evolution Leap of Mankind" which was written in 2001. Observe: The older the soul, the higher the frequencies of the astral fields of the incarnated entity. Whenever an incarnated soul enters a higher age cycle, it undergoes a huge frequency leap that begins with a new set of experiences.

And here comes the new insight as to how this will be actually accomplished on earth. In my books, I have focused mainly on the collapse of the financial and economic systems and on the parallel collapse of current empiric science after my Ascension and the broad publication of the new theory of the Universal Law. Likewise, all religions and other belief systems will also be abolished. This will take place as presented in my books.

However, there is a broader cosmic plan that goes beyond these changes and affects the very existence of the six billion incarnated souls on earth. As I have already told you, the earth passed through a major star gateway (portal) on October the 13th. There are two more portals to be opened: 11.11.11 (2011) and 12.12.12 (2012). These dates have been deliberately chosen by the higher realms to attract the attention of light workers (old souls) on earth, which are keen on numerology and to motivate them to take appropriate actions such as collective meditations. Internet is full of such information.

Around the 21st of December of 2012, there will be a massive energetic transformation of earth, so that the planet will be catapulted within a few days in the fifth dimension, where the frequencies are much higher than at present, although they have been augmented significantly over the past 23 years and especially during the last 10 years. This will be a cataclysmic event that will have major repercussions on earth's population.

Only souls in the adult and old soul cycle will have elevated their body frequencies to such an extent as to pass through this final portal together with earth. Each individual must therefore open himself for this Ascension process and accept it in the course of the next two years. Eventually less than half of human population will decide to proceed with the Ascension process. All baby and child souls, now being transformed in child, respectively, young souls, will not go through this portal. Some of them will die. The same holds true for some adult and old souls but with a notable difference. And here comes the new insight that I have recently acquired and that fits into my previous ideas.

As already discussed on many occasions, I am probably the only person and writer on earth who has extensively comprehended and discussed how the higher realms operate as parallel probability worlds from a scientific, physical point of view. This topic is extremely complex and abstract. For its proper understanding one has to first comprehend the theory of the Universal Law and in particular the Nature of All-That-Is, which at present nobody does. For this reason the concept of astral probabilities according to which 3d-space-time is created and regulated in the Now is almost completely excluded from all channelled messages and other related discussions in the esoteric scene. Therefore, there is no proper understanding as to how the evolution jump of mankind will be accomplished at the end of 2012, although there are numerous reports on this event.

Now fasten your seat belt, while I will give you my staggering idea as to how this will be accomplished - it is, indeed, a real roller coaster. At present, there are infinite probability earths in the higher realms that exist simultaneously and are constantly changing and evolving. The same holds true for all past, present, and future epochs on earth, including previous civilizations such as Lemuria and Atlantis that have completed their incarnation cycle.

This is cogent when one takes into consideration the fact that the soul and her multidimensional incarnated personalities on earth and other 3d-planets are immortal and exist simultaneously. They operate from their worlds and epochs in the Now, but they can always "jump" onto other worlds and planes of existence. This jumping is a mental process and is achieved by changing the combined focus of mental attention and emotional perception - by attuning it to the specific psycho-mental frequency pattern of the corresponding plane of existence. This is the fabric of All-That-Is, be it astral or three-dimensional.

I have solved this cognitive problem by introducing the mathematical concept of U-sets, which is at present virtually unknown to the broad public, including all light workers. This same pattern will be followed at the End Times. Actually, it is an on-going process since 1987 (the first harmonic convergence) that will be finalized by the end of 2012.

At present earth and its population of incarnated human souls are evolving within two earth probabilities (timelines) - Ascension and descend (deterioration). The Ascension alternative provides that earth and a large number of evolved souls who have decided to ascend with it will go through the 12.12.12 portal and will augment dramatically their body frequencies in accordance with the high frequencies of the 5th dimension. About one third of the population, being child and young souls, will not be in a position to make this frequency leap and will choose the earth alternative that will evolve along the path of higher density and physicality. These incarnated entities will live in a greater separation from the Source than it is currently the case on earth, where many star seeds contribute to the propagation of light and Christ consciousness on this rather toxic planet.

Around 2012 and short time thereafter, some incarnated souls (less than 1/3) will eventually die and leave earth. This holds true for many old, adult, and young souls. Many old and adult souls will prefer to end this incarnation in the usual way. They will eventually enter the ascended version of earth in a future incarnation. The child and young souls (please observe that after this event there will be no more baby souls, because they have all entered the child soul cycle) who will die, will incarnate again in the dense 3d-version of earth.

Life on this debased earth will embody the worst aspects of present-day society and will rapidly degrade to a "Mad Max movie version". There will be many catastrophes on this earth, as the climatic conditions will deteriorate significantly. Life will soon become a living hell on

this degraded planet. The separation of the incarnated souls will go much further than at present, so that the entities will have no idea of God and spiritual transcendence.

The situation will be similar to that during Stalin's dictatorship in Eastern Europe, which we experienced as children, or to that currently observed in North Korea and Myanmar. The society will be hierarchically organized, similarly to the slavery order in the past. This is the kind of experience that these young souls have chosen to go through during their long incarnation cycle. Some young souls may continue with their incarnation cycle on other planets.

And here comes the most difficult part to understand. How will this separation of the two versions of earth practically take place from the point of view of human beings on earth who will go through this event? On the 21st of December of 2012, the earth will be hit by an energetic tsunami – a huge wave of high energy photons coming from the central sun of our galaxy that will trigger its Ascension. This will be a traumatic experience for most people on earth, who will not ascend. The ascending entities will retreat in the 5th dimension, where they souls dwell in the dream state, while their bodies will undergo a massive transformation from carbon-based bodies to crystalline light bodies.

This is referred to as "Stasis" or "Rapture" and is also mentioned in the New Testament. During this time of about three days most of the people will be sleeping, respectively, withdrawn from earth as this happens every night. After that there will be a disruption of the whole communication system and probably a massive material damage on the remaining earth. The incarnated entities who have made up their mind to ascend will know what has happened and will continue with their evolutionary process on the ascended version of earth. They will interpret this event positively and thus experience the exaltation which is inherent to the 5th dimension.

Recall that every external, material experience is neutral and without any meaning. It is the subjective assessment of the individual entity that gives it an existential meaning. This is the core of human experience in a physical body. Such individuals will not be hurt by the energetic tsunami, but will undergo a fundamental energetic transformation of their mental, emotional, and physical bodies.

The fraction of human population that will stubbornly reject the process of Ascension during the End Times and has already decided to go along the path of further separation from All-That-Is will be totally confused after this event. As their bodies will be vibrating with a low frequency, these entities will not realize what has happened, but will only experience a huge devastation on earth. While they will have to cope with numerous problems as to survive, they will soon completely forget this event of cosmic proportions. As they will rapidly progress towards a greater separation from Spirit, they will develop an even greater amnesia, a total forgetfulness about their past, than currently. Energetically, they will move on a new plane of increasing density and deeper immersion into physicality.

For a short period of time after the Rapture, there will be energetic interceptions between the earth plane of Ascension and the earth plane of regression. During this time there will be portals that will allow for some laggards, who will now decide to ascend, to leave the catastrophic earth and enter the 5th dimension.

During this time the ascended entities will already know what has happened with earth and the portion of mankind that has remained on the descending version, but the latter will no longer recognize them, so that very soon there will be no need to contact them on this plane

of existence. The rapture may lead to the separation of many biological families. Ascended entities can contact the souls of their relatives from the descended earth in the dream state.

When the energetic gap between the two planes of human existence becomes big enough, the two fractions of humans will simply disappear from each other sight. Recall: All planes of existence are divided by frequency leaps. Each plane of existence is defined by a common spectrum of individual vibration patterns, which allows the entities to communicate with each other. The common spectrum of communication is defined by the frequency spectrum of the senses of the incarnated entities.

Human senses have a very narrow electromagnetic spectrum, and so does the current plane of earth existence. Human senses determine the kind of 3d-reality that the entities collectively experience. This aspect is central to any true understanding of how space-time is created as a hallucinatory idea and how it operates as a holographic façade for deeper realities. By the way, this dichotomy of mankind at the End Times has been predicted in the New Testament (Mathew and Apocalypses), as I have already discussed it in my books.

The two probability earth versions will differ significantly in their underlying frequencies, so that there will be soon no common denominator of mutual energetic intercourse. The same mechanism is now operative in separating the 3d-earth plane of experience from that of the higher realms, which are U-sets and contain each other as an element.

As the separation of the two earth versions will begin next year and will accelerate in 2012, the rapture of the two populations will not happen all of a sudden from the point of view of an ascending entity. He may witness how these low frequency people slowly disappear as holographic pictures from his plane of existence. He may remember them or forget them, but actually he will not care any more about them, because the focus of his interest will be orientated towards the new 5th dimension, which the ascended entity will explore during the next 2000 years.

Please observe that the concept of death will no longer be necessary in the 5th-dimensional earth. If an entity decides to end up his incarnation, he will simply dematerialise his light body and retrieve to the soul level of pure energy.

The descending entities will not realize what has happened with the planet, as their view of the world will become even more limited than it is now. They will not even question the disappearance of a vast portion of humanity, as they will assume that they have died in the mayhem after the split of the two earths. It is typical for such young souls to be only obsessed with their own well-being and to be fairly blind with respect to what is happening to other people around them. This negative cognitive trend will be further aggravated on the descending earth.

Among the ascended population there will be a general understanding of what has happened during the shift. Among the child and young souls that will stay on the descended earth the amnesia will increase to such an extent that they will soon forget, where they come from. They will believe that they have always lived on this degraded planet, which is now a new probability version of the original earth. The next generation incarnated souls will know even less about the rapture.

Since the new order on this planet will be very oppressive, they will have only limited knowledge about the past, as this was the case during the communist dictatorship, when the people did not even remember how life was before the war. We have discussed this issue on many

occasions. The life on this planet will bear the hardships that young souls need for their evolution.

I have tackled this aspect in my book "Christianity and Neo-Platonism" for the epoch of Christianity (The Epoch of Pisces). The initiation of Christianity - the appearance of Jesus - actually triggered the transgression of the majority of child souls at that time into the cycle of young souls. This cycle demands hardships and a lot of struggle that are typical for the last two thousand years of human history. The same phenomenon can be now observed in the Islamic world, where most of the souls are baby, child, and young souls.

At the beginning of Christianity, the last big wave of old souls finished with its incarnation cycle and vanished from earth. They had already established the Golden Age of Greek culture that culminated and ended with Plotinus, the founder of Neo-Platonism in the 3rd century AC. The last neo-platonic academy in Athens was closed by the Christian Byzantine Emperor Justinian in the 6th century. After the disappearance of these old souls from our planet, western mankind fell back in the Dark Ages for more than 1000 years until the begin of Renaissance in the 14th century in Italy, which was essentially a rediscovery of Neo-Platonism, first and foremost, with the foundation of the neo-platonic academy in Florence under Cosimo Medici. This should suffice for the moment with regard to human history.

The same pattern will be now accomplished in the separation of the two earths, however this time it will not occur as unfolding history in the horizontal dimension, but simultaneously in the vertical dimension by dividing earth into two different frequency planes of existence. This is a completely novel concept to present-day humanity that is rooted in the simultaneous existence of myriad earth probability versions in the higher realms. This concept must be now fully comprehended by all ascending humans.

As the new ascended version of earth has already entered the 4th dimension and will soon reach the 5th dimension, where events occur simultaneously, the rupture of the two earths cannot be done in a linear manner, but must take place simultaneously in the vertical dimension. In fact, the linear concept of history is a 3d-illusion of narrow human minds.

Thus the Ascension process of earth will be practically "fait accompli" at the end of 2012. Every individual must make his decision prior to this event, which is predicted both in Christianity and in Maya calendar as the "End Times". People who believe in a catastrophic end of humanity, like many evangelists and other scared entities do, will proceed along the evolution path of the descending probability earth. Those who strive for Ascension and have developed the appropriate mental focus in their personal life will enter the 5th dimension.

The new earth will radically evolve within a few years for the better. Since all entities who will live on this probability version will be enlightened, there will be no need for national states, political powers, police, justice, and all other repressive organisations that currently dominate social life and contribute to the enslavement of mankind. The new ascended humanity will be a community of independent, loving individuals who will create their new world in a co-operative and responsible manner.

They will be led by some ascended masters from their own ranks, as well as by numerous souls from the higher realms. The advanced galactic civilizations that currently assist earth's transformation will soon establish direct contacts with the ascended humans and will introduce many new astral technologies. I have written a lot about this topic in my books. What I did not discuss so far, was the dramatic transition of earth to an ascended version at the end of 2012.

Evidently the process will be even more staggering than I have imagined it myself. However, during the last months, while making my journeys with the gig (the horse) in my rural vicinity, I had the compelling vision that all the idiots of peasants that now populate this region known as Holledau, being extremely materialistic souls, will somehow disappear in the near future, so that this part of Germany will acquire its pristine character. I interpreted this process as a kind of migration - while these peasants will die, the region will be populated with enlightened people. This was a valid vision, but it did not cover the whole narrative.

I hope that I was able to give you some glimpses into what will happen in the next two years. In this context, there arises a fundamental question - at least for myself: When will I appear on the scene as an ascended master? Obviously, there must be a paradigm change before the split of the two earths can take place. Humans must have the chance to make their own decisions based on facts and in full knowledge of the whole truth. The collapse of the world economic order will be a major prerequisite for a total revelation. This event will be closely associated with my Ascension and official appearance.

Although there are many channelled messages that extra-terrestrials, i.e. representatives of the Galactic Federation, will soon show themselves, my personal forecast is that this may not necessarily happen prior to 2012 because in this case there will be a great turmoil, as most people and politicians currently have a great fear of being invaded by ill-minded aliens. This is a common theme in many Hollywood movies.

From a psychological point of view, it will be much more compelling to the masses, if a normal human being who has lived among them for a long period of time will ascend all of a sudden. After all, the "Second Coming of Christ", in theology also defined as "**Parusia**," is a Christian archetype, around which western society has evolved in the past. After that there will be no longer any resistance for the Galactic Federation to show and help mankind on its way to Ascension.

This ascended master will be a "smoking gun" (now I am quoting a dream which I recently had that highlighted this issue) - an irrevocable proof for the existence of the higher realms of Creation. Precisely, he must present irrefutable evidence that all humans are astral entities that incarnate on earth, but that their real home are the pristine realms of the souls, which empiric science now rigorously reject.

This is the actual purpose of the new theory of the Universal Law. Since this knowledge must be firmly established in society, it will take at least a year and a half to promote it. For this reason, I am still confident that the show will begin very soon and will unfold with a full force in the course of 2011. There is not much time left! This is all for the moment.

3. Email to Christo Stankov: 11. November 2010

Update

Now it is time for some personal observations. I feel telepathically that you are in a state of a low mood, and there are, surely, many reasons for that. However, this is the wrong attitude at this very point in time.

Let me make some general comments. Human life evolves within two extremes or energetic poles: **doing** and **being**. When you are one with your soul, that is, when you live in accor-

dance with the inner impulses of your soul, you live in a state of being. In this case, you know that your soul is taking care of you and you need not do anything else, but follow the inner voice of the soul.

The reason for this attitude lies in the deep knowledge that, first, you are immortal and nothing can happen to you and, second, you acknowledge that most of the activities on earth are mundane endeavours that make no or little sense and that the results of these illusionary efforts will very soon be wiped out from the surface of this planet.

If you go deeply into your soul plan for this life, you may realize that this is precisely your endpoint in this incarnation - to destroy the current world order. This is also my ultimate goal in this last incarnation. All other activities are of secondary, complimentary character.

If you are now fully separated from your soul and you feel alone and abandoned, you live in a state of fear (angst). In this case, the fear becomes the motor of your activities and you feel compelled to do something, anything, to survive. You do not believe in the existence and omnipotence of the soul that always guides you and takes care of you. By rejecting the soul, you believe that you can only rely upon yourself to survive. These are the basic survival patterns that must be energetically deleted in the End Times.

For instance you are compelled to work and do many pointless things, which you believe in this fear state of perception to be vital for your survival as a biological species and social being. This is the mental state in which the vast majority of current population on earth lives. They live their existential fears every minute, i.e., they allow their fears to move them around like bio-robots and involve them in numerous unkindly situations, personal relations of mutual dependence, power plays, and emotional restrictions. There are, in addition, many nastier situations, which humans incessantly create in their inutile fear-driven activities, which I will rather omit at this place, as they constitute the mainstream – the body counts - of mass media.

The existential challenge of earth's life is that fears are **contagious**. The fears of the young souls forge the fears of the old souls (star seeds) although they realize that these fears are without any background and pure hallucinations of a narrow human mind. To live in the firm belief that you must do something in order to survive, is what is generally described as "hell" in the higher dimensions, where no separation and no drudgery exist. To "live in being" is to live in a state of constructive interference with the higher vibrations of the soul - in esotericism one speaks of "unconditional love", although this is actually a mental achievement.

Our purpose as old souls on this planet is to be present here at this pivotal point in time, while earth evolves to new higher vibrations. In this new 5th-dimensional earth, most of the current polarities, which are various aspects of fear, will be eliminated to a large extent. This will lead to a new form of existence, which will be more ecstatic and rewarding than at present.

At this very moment it is important from an energetic and personal point of view not to get stuck in the mundane dramas that unfold around you. Many people feel at the subconscious level that this world is coming to an end and they are in a hurry to finish with their karmic lessons in order to enter the new world.

Please observe that I have told you that only about one third of the present population is qualified to enter the higher vibrations – these are the incarnated souls who have already come from these higher dimensions to help humanity to ascend and will return to their original home. This portion must be augmented in the next two years as to include many

“fence straddlers”. Since this world is coming to an end, all present dramas and events are also destined to end once and for all and will very soon not even disturb our memory. They will be deleted for ever from the Akasha Chronic. This is all part of the Ascension process.

At this very moment, it is mandatory to observe two things: 1) to see through the events and realize their chimerical nature and 2) to be in an optimistic, hilarious mood: to experience, so to say, in advance the ecstasy that is awaiting us in the new 5th-dimensional earth.

This is, actually what you have been "doing", precisely "being", during your whole life. Why now change the course? What is the point of meeting old friends and delve into their stupid dramas - these people are already death, although it may take some time before their bodies are removed from earth. So what! It is those that stay on earth who have to carry the bulk of the burden and to withstand the branding of the upcoming changes.

Now let me give you some new insights which my soul transmitted to me in the last few days. Originally, the overall plan for earth's Ascension provided for three successive waves of human Ascension. The first wave that consisted of souls who are most advanced in the light body process was planned to happen this autumn beginning with myself. The second wave was planned for the end of 2011, and the last mass Ascension was scheduled to happen simultaneously with the final shifting of earth in the 5th dimension on 21. December 2012.

However, as I told you, this plan was changed in July this year. It was concluded that the critical mass of awakened souls on earth was not reached. During the second harmonic convergence in July 2010 (the first one was in August 1987, when the 25-year-cycle of earth transformation ending December 2012 actually began), it was decided in the higher realms to postpone the first wave. All the candidates for first Ascension were instructed to remain on earth for a while and to go through the process once again in an accelerated fashion. Bad luck for me and for some other advanced light workers!

These transformations will be energetically amplified in the higher realms and projected onto the other potential candidates for Ascension on earth. In this way their awakening and transformation will be accelerated. As you know, All-That-Is interconnected. Now it is planned that the first and the second wave will merge and will occur simultaneously, most probably around 11.11.11 (2011), when the second last energetic star gate will be opened.

For this reason, the initial date of my announced Ascension had to be postponed. At present, I have no information about when this will happen, but I have a strong feeling in my guts that it will probably occur during springtime next year. This event will accelerate the Ascension process of humanity significantly, so that the first and second wave may take place jointly shortly thereafter. It will be a dramatic experience for those who will stay on earth to witness how some people will move to the higher heavenly dimensions of eternal bliss, while they will remain on a planet that is bound to go through social destructions and natural calamities. This will trigger a mass panic among the world population and will stimulate the desire in many sleeping entities to open for the Ascension process and make it through the shift.

Since 10.10.10., the energy waves on earth are gaining momentum, and I am feeling them intensively in my body. The earth is almost through into the 4th dimension, but the human population is somewhat lagging behind. Because of that, the anticipated collapse of the financial system has been delayed for several months, although all big banks are practically insolvent and are only shifting virtual computer sums here and forth instead of real money.

Initially, it was planned that the financial crash will be accomplished incrementally in order to avoid great hardships. Now it must come all of a sudden and be very short-lived and profound, because the final date of Ascension is fixed and cannot be postponed. So there are only minor adjustments to the original heavenly plan within the given time-frame.

Please comment on this information. If you remember, you were the one, who wanted me to communicate with you per Internet and until then I have not received a single proper email from you.

4. Email to Christo Stankov: 2. December 2010

The Battle between Light and Dark Forces

This is a very tense time from an astral-energetic point of view - at least for me. And a very complex time to understand, especially when the incarnated entity is not in a position to discern all the energetic waves that flood earth and transform it beyond recognition. Further peaks will come on December 10-12 and from December 21 to January 4. 2011.

After I had received my instructions concerning the 2012-scenario on the 13th of October, I was connected for the last one and a half months with the dark energies that reign on earth. As you know, my sojourn on earth has nothing to do with living a petty life, as most people do, but with cleansing negative collective energetic patterns that intoxicate life on this planet.

I assume that many other old souls (star seeds) are also involved in similar activities. This is the mechanism of preparing earth for Ascension – one has to insert higher frequency energies in the dense fear based emotional (astral) atmosphere of earth in order to change it by deleting its predominant low density frequency spectra step by step. This is in addition to the cosmic waves that flood earth at present and augment its frequencies.

For this reason, I was made aware by my higher self of the real battle that is taking place during the last years at the 4th and higher dimensions between the dark forces from the Orion Empire, which operate from the lower astral level and control human society by selected individuals in key positions predominantly in the USA and England, and the Forces of Light, which operate from the 6th and higher dimensions.

This is actually a battle for the souls of the incarnated entities, as it can only be fought out by observing the free will of the incarnated entities. Precisely, the entity is beamed with negative and positive energies, with which it has to cope before making his final decisions. If the entity decides to behave from the position of greed, hatred, aggression, vanity, etc., all of these features, being basic human fear patterns as part of the template of the incarnated entity, he becomes a proxy of the dark forces. If he, instead, decides to behave from the position of understanding, emotional neutrality, compassion, and even love, then he is a conduit of Light, also defined as Christ consciousness.

This is how "Gog" and "Magog" operate on earth. Christo, do your homework and read John's Revelations in the New Testament.

Until now, I have had my inspirations and communications entirely from the higher realms, defined in esotericism as 6th and higher dimensions. I have defined these levels in my books

as "**Causal Worlds**". Purely for this reason, I was not involved until now in this battle which is typical for young souls such as the ones that now populate America.

Unfortunately I had to be thrown into this last epic battle after the 13th of October in order to get acquainted with what is taking place on earth behind the veil at the End Times. In particular, I was given important background information why the Ascension schedule had to be delayed in the last several months. During the last weeks, I was indeed under huge mental and emotional stress because I had to cope energetically, fast physically, with these negative forces, and I can assure you, it was not a pleasant experience.

I have had similar experiences on many occasions in the past, cleansing the bellicose history and ample falsifications of the Church, the crude material mentality of the Bavarian peasant population, where I now live; much earlier, cleansing the narrow-minded, arrogant mentality and ignorance of scientists, and, again and again, shaping current political developments, for example, preventing a military strike of the USA against Iran several years ago or preventing a coup d'état by the dark forces against Putin, who successfully opposes their hidden political agenda, about four weeks ago from the level of my higher self.

These are major activities, in which I am involved as a multidimensional entity apart from my scientific and other activities as an incarnated human being on earth. My higher self always informs me about these multidimensional activities through intuitive revelations and messages during daytime or through precise information in a state of lucid dreaming, where I preserve most of the time my vivid consciousness.

In the 90s, I was involved in cleansing the negative energies of Hitler and his clique in the region of Berchtesgarden, where he lived for some time, which I frequented many times during the weekends. Later on I was informed that Hitler and his helpers were manipulated by dark forces from the higher realms. In fact, they were more or less replaced by dummies (clones) who behaved like bio-robots under the auspices of the dark forces, so that the war could culminate to such a brutal end. The substitution of Hitler with a clone happened after he decided to start a war against the Soviet Union.

This is a common practice nowadays, for instance Bush was replaced with a clone shortly after he won the second term. The reason for this was that he was obviously discrediting the cause of the dark forces, also known as Illuminates, by exhibiting an unparalleled stupidity and an unpredictability of character. At present, I have the impression that Hilary Clinton is also replaced by a clone - watch very carefully how she behaves like a robot during interviews on TV.

Many CEO of big corporations are also clones of the Powers That Be from the Orion Empire. The problem with such clones is that they cannot ideally match the eliminated entity, for instance, the Powers That Be (The Greys and the Reptilians) have difficulties with the original hair colour. For that reason most politicians change their hair dress radically at some point in time during their political career. This is an indication that such politicians might have been replaced with a clone. This is background information for you to take into consideration while watching TV.

My obligation as an incarnated entity during these activities is to cleanse from the point of view of an enlightened personality basic negative patterns in the astral atmosphere of earth, because this is how Ascension actually operates. One can solve fear based patterns at the mental level by merging them with light or experience them as conflicts in the outer world,

until they are energetically eradicated in the course of numerous negative experiences. This is how karma functions. The consequences are perennial wars and all kinds of atrocities.

Let me recall you that when I began with my light body process in 1999, I was informed by my higher self that I will be put in a telepathic contact with the whole humanity at the higher realms, so that I will have to play the role of a way shower for other souls. This duty was imposed on me in addition to the physical calamities of the light body process, which I had to experience without a pause during the last 11 years.

Now the battle against the dark forces is almost completely won, with the exception of some minor spots of resistance still lurking. The period of transparency and revelations announced in many channelled messages in 2008 and 2009 has commenced and will progress in the next two years.

And here is an important aspect that has not been fully understood by all light workers. After Ascension all incarnated entities will be catapulted at a higher level than that of the current controllers of mankind and will be subsequently more powerful than the former. This has already happened on a large scale on current earth, as there are many old souls on this planet, who have already ascended in their astral and spiritual bodies in the 4th and lower 5th dimensions and are only awaiting, as myself, for the final energetic transformation.

However, these controllers will continue to reign over the higher density earth that will split from the ascended earth and will evolve towards a greater separation from Spirit. For this reason, the dark forces still keep stubbornly some strategic positions in preparation for their full control of the remaining humanity, which will not be able to ascend.

The dark forces have already given up on highly evolved souls. The reason for this is that earth has already ascended in the 4th dimension and is now evolving towards the 5th dimension, before the final split will take place at the end of 2012. This process will culminate and materialize on the surface in 2011 and 2012. Under such high frequency energetic conditions the dark low frequency entities can no longer unfold their power and all their social structures such as the Orion monetary system will collapse very soon. The same holds true for the other basic systems, such as empiric science, monopolistic corporations, dictatorships, secret services, health care, fiscal, rental systems, etc.

During these last two years of 3d-humanity, all people must be made aware of what is happening on earth, so that they can make their own choice. As you see, the battle for the incarnated souls will really unfold in the next months, most probably with a peak between March and the summer of 2011.

This is where I will play a major role as an ascended master and a multidimensional personality. It is however a systemic blunder of most light workers to believe that there will be a first contact with aliens that will trigger these events. The first contact will be with us as cosmic beings. The first encounter with representatives of the Galactic Federation will take place only after humanity has fully realized that it is rapidly evolving to a trans-galactic civilisation and will collectively ask these highly evolved souls for support.

Therefore, it is not at all surprising that new channelled information is increasingly coming these days indicating that there will be an earth shift and that humanity will be divided in those that will go to heaven (paradise) and those that will stay on earth and will experience hell. This is a common theme in the New Testament for the End Times, which I have

discussed broadly in my five books on Gnosis. However, it is very difficult to make the people comprehend, how this shift will practically occur, as they have no idea of the existence of parallel universes, myriad probability alternatives, and planes of existence denominated by a specific frequency range.

In other words, human beings have to develop an idea of their multidimensionality, which will be their existential environment after Ascension in the 5th dimension. In the ascended earth, there will be greater energetic differences between the entities. Contrary to earth, these differences will be immediately expressed. For instance, there will be individuals, like myself, who will be operating from the 6th and higher dimensions as ascended masters and those who will have to be educated first in order to learn how they should behave in the lower levels of the 5th dimension. This educational process is similar to that after death, when the incarnated soul needs some time – about a year - before she gets accustomed to the simultaneity and multidimensionality of the higher realms.

5. Email to Christo Stankov: 13. December 2010

My Methodology of Collecting and Evaluating Information

With respect to your call, let me elaborate on my method of gathering information - be it scientific or esoteric. When I started my conscious dialogue with the causal worlds in the early 90s, I had very little experience how my intuition operated and how I could further develop it. Nonetheless, I was able to discover within a very short period of time the Universal Law, which no scientist had perceived before, and to unite all sciences. This was indeed a Tantalus endeavour and without a precedent in the written history of mankind.

At each stage of this intellectual adventure, I was actively supported by my intuition or higher self, which is nothing else but an open, active channel with the causal worlds. All my inspirations come from this high level of cosmic awareness. In the meantime, I have perfected my intuition to such an extent, that I only have to focus my awareness on a new topic and I immediately receive all the necessary information in a telepathic way.

However, this is a twofold process, the mechanism of which was first announced by Jesus: "The more effort you put, the more help you will receive from the Father". In modern terms translated: "The more intellectual efforts you put in solving a spiritual problem, the more inspiration and intuitive insights you will receive from your soul, respectively, from the higher realms through your soul." By the way, all the problems, an incarnated entity has to cope with, are of spiritual nature.

This **positive feedback** has not been fully apprehended by most light workers and other entities, because most of them are essentially lazy. When I am not interested in a certain topic, I do not get any information from my soul. As soon as I discover that there is an area, in which I am ignorant, I ask for support and I not only get full information on the subject through inspiration, but I am also guided in a miraculous way by my soul to find the proper written sources that give me valuable additional information on the subject.

The only thing that I have to do is to read the information and to weigh it upon the already existing knowledge, so that I can integrate it without any contradictions in my expanded consciousness. This integration of new knowledge follows the axiomatic principle of inner con-

sistency and lack of contradiction, which is basic to the new theory of the Universal Law. In this way, I expand my current view of the world, which consists of numerous interrelated levels and spheres. It is like a huge multidimensional equation, a multi-factorial algorithm, which I incessantly enrich and adjust with respect to the coming information. This is a meticulous on-going intellectual effort that is unique in present-day society.

Concerning my new knowledge on Greys and other unfriendly aliens (Unholy six), such as the Anunnaki/Reptilians that are currently approaching earth on the so called planet X or 12th planet (see in internet for further information), and their role as clandestine controllers of earth and mankind, I had to correct my previous world view only in one respect.

I always knew that there are numerous cosmic beings surrounding earth at this time of Ascension and that some of them are not at all friendly. Further on, the concept of Dark, Ahriman forces that work hand in hand with such entities from the 4th dimension is nothing new to me. It is a basic stuff of all esoteric and Gnostic teachings. I have attributed these negative effects of the dark forces in the past to the young soul age of most incarnated entities on earth and to their spiritual dullness, which is one valid interpretation of this debase human behaviour.

The only new aspect that I had to incorporate in my *weltanschauung* and to calculate anew in my cosmic algorithm with respect to the current situation on earth, was that the human Elite, the hidden governments, the Illuminati, no matter how you call them, are not only stupid, as I have always assessed them, but stupid in spite of the fact that they are well informed on the existence of numerous aliens on earth, from which they have secretly profited in the past by acquiring low-grade, 4th-dimensional technologies that lull them in their superiority over the masses. At the same time they have obviously rejected many benevolent offers from the Galactic Federation under the condition that they should agree to halt their insane nuclear armament during the Cold War.

This kind of narrow-minded thinking of the Elite will be ultimately their trap in the near future and will determine their unfavourable destiny. However, the new knowledge that the Elite, the secret services of USA, Russia, Britain, Argentina, and probably some other countries are informed on the existence of dark and light forces on earth, but are still upholding this information from the people, complicates my equation somewhat. It requires the development of a new scenario for the End Times.

Since I will be definitely the main protagonist in the upcoming revelation drama, I must be fully informed about the back stage and the outcome of the plot. It has always been so in the past, while I developed the new Theory and Gnosis of the Universal Law in many books.

Currently, the Elite are exposing a twofold stupidity. They know very well what is on-going on earth, but at the same time they are fully entrapped in the hidden agenda of the dark aliens, whom they serve, so that they cannot make a free choice because they are hampered by their fears and numerous moral and intellectual deficiencies which they display as young, unripe souls. This will be the dilemma and tragedy of humanity that will play out on the surface of the collective awareness in the coming year of 2011.

This is a central piece of the current drama on earth that is cleverly arranged by the far-sighted Forces of Light and contains a huge amount of irony. The dilemma of the Elite is as follows: If they decide to announce the truth about the aliens, they will save their souls and may ascend, but they will automatically lose their current power. As they are enamoured in

their power, they prefer to postpone the moment of revelation as long as they can, although they know that the countdown is already ticking and they will inevitably lose their power anytime soon.

They stick stubbornly to their material, pecuniary, and other spiritually debased privileges and are afraid to lose them for ever. In fact, these are unfounded fears that shape their hypertrophied, evil ego in such a profound manner that they will be unable to open to the new spiritual concepts that will dominate humanity in the next two years prior to Ascension. This is the reason why they will most probably not qualify for Ascension and will stay on the catastrophic earth.

This despicability of the Elite is nefariously exploited by the Greys and the other "Unholy six" from the Orion Empire that currently control earth in a clandestine manner. The aim of these aliens is to postpone the inevitable - the worldwide revelation on the Ascension of earth - as long as possible and they use their minions, the Illuminati, which are anything else but illuminated, to hide the truth by any means. In this way they intend to keep as much human entities as possible trapped on the descending 3d-earth, which they will continue to control after earth's shift.

The aliens from the Orion Empire know that they will survive underground or in the 4th dimension the photon tsunami on 21. December 2012 that will lead to Ascension of half of mankind and will unleash an inevitable material destruction on the descended earth. This will render the remaining human beings more vulnerable to their dominance. This is the scenario of the current Powers That Be on earth. It is the stupidity of the Elite to also stick to this scenario instead of making a decision to ascend, given the fact that at least half of them have the soul potential to do so. But this is not our problem, for we shall ascend and will "never look back in anger".

As you see, knowing the hidden details of the current situation on earth helps me to envisage a new scenario based on more complete data. Initially, I assumed that the Elite are entirely unaware of what is taking place on earth behind the veil. Now I have to alter this assumption and consider the fact that the Powers That Be are better informed than the masses, but at the same time they are only striving to postpone the inevitable revelation of this truth as long as they can and at any price.

This explains the many irrational decisions of the elected and hidden governments in the Western World in the last years and months, which I could not sufficiently explain with their alleged ignorance. Now I know it better – the growing political and economic irrationality, which one observes in the last years, reflects the angst of the Elite in front of the divine plan for this planet. Or to use a German saying: "They are like a paralysed rabbit in front of a cobra."

The Elite are actually placed between two cobras: Between the Unholy six, whom they serve, on the one side and the prospect of Ascension, which they stubbornly reject on the other. They do not want to admit that they have wasted their lives serving dark forces and inhuman causes. In order to avoid this most painful revelation – the truth is like a sword that cuts sharp through one's heart - they will rather prefer to remain slaves of their current masters on a degraded planet than to ascend to "heaven" and save their souls for ever.

Under these circumstances, it becomes even more urgent that I should appear soon on the stage to counteract this conspiracy. As there will be a huge resistance on the side of the dark

alien forces and the secret human services, this could only occur at the right point in time when the energetic conditions on earth are such that these aliens and the human Elite can no longer control the masses.

This is precisely what we are observing now in the last 2-3 months, after the star gate 10.10.10 was opened and massive energy influxes are reaching earth and awakening many sleeping entities. Under such high frequency energetic conditions, the Greys, the Reptiles, and their proxies, the Elite, can no longer control the situation on earth.

Many people throughout the world begin to realize that they have been duped by the current political powers and will soon revolt and demand their resignation. I am following very closely the emotional level of growing anger and discontent in the USA and I am convinced that there will be very soon a sweeping revolution in this country. The current slogan of all alternative commentators in the USA is the "New World Order" and its atrocities committed upon the American citizens.

This month, two further energy portals will be opened: on 12.12 and on 21.12. They will aggravate the psychological situation of the Elite. They are about to lose ground very soon. In addition, it has become obvious to many people that all the big banks are practically insolvent and are operating on life-saving measures by using fraudulent balancing practices, so that they can collapse any time soon and drag the whole economy in the abyss.

According to my estimate, the banks will collapse in the first half of 2011. The crucial date is the equinox on March 20, when the last huge wave of Christ consciousness will flood earth. After this event, it will no longer be possible to hide any secrets on earth and the whole house of cards - the current world order - will collapse within a short period of time.

Now, when will I ascend and officially appear on the stage? According to my estimation, this event should happen after the financial crash has already commenced, because it is "home-made" and independent of my cosmic mission. With my appearance I will further accelerate the transformation of human society. In this case I will enjoy the psychological advantage of being the Saviour of mankind after the collapse and not the Destroyer of the world order, although this has always been my chief objective in this fairly long incarnation during the darkest period in the history of mankind. The same observation holds for you.

Until my official appearance, it is psychologically opportune that the Elite will continue to cover up the existence of aliens on earth, with which they have signed various contracts and are sitting in the same sinking boot. This nefarious truth will be revealed either by me or by the Forces of Light that will show themselves soon after my Ascension. I may be somewhat wrong with regard to the future chronology of the events that I am forecasting in this email, but not with respect to the inevitable outcome of the anticipated human drama on earth during the End Times.

Christo, it is very important at this moment in time to have a full awareness and a clear mind as to what is happening behind the veil, then only in this way can one be prepared for these events and be secure that one will not become a prey of the many predators in power and hidden aliens underground. That is why I am making such an effort to inform you extensively on the current situation, as I see it from my vantage point of view.

6. Email to Christo Stankov: 14. December 2010

Bank Insolvency and Bonuses

Thank you very much for your email - this is the first comprehensive message which I have received from you in internet. Compliments! I am finally satisfied and rewarded.

The bank bonuses for 2010 that were announced well in advance is a sure sign that this is the last bank robbery that the Wall Street banksters will make before the system crashes. Besides, all these monies are not real – they are created out of thin air, precisely, out of debt.

Please, watch the video: "2010-11-17 Foreclosure hearings (US-senate) with Prof. Adam Levitin, Georgetown University", where he practically confirms that only the mortgage losses of the four biggest US-banks are sufficient to make them insolvent, if they would be written down in an appropriate way. However, the banks hide much more losses “out of account” that add up to their insolvency.

To bridge the time-gap until the final plot begins, I would suggest that you resort to the time-counting method which we used in the Bulgarian army: Buy a leather belt and start making a scratch for each day. There will be much less scratches than a full military term of two years required, before the cosmic drama begins to unfold.

7. Email to Christo Stankov: 2. January 2010

Information on the Dark Forces with Respect to Personal Experience

Thank you very much for the information. It is very interesting and overlaps with the information given in Phoenix journals, which I recommended you, as well as with my intuitive perceptions in the last months.

I agree with you that it does not make much sense to delve too much into the dark abysses of mankind, but it is of an advantage to know that this part exists too and has shaped the destiny of mankind. I was exempted from this negative information for almost 60 years, if one does not consider our personal experience under the communist dictatorship with some of the most evil human proxies of the dark forces. Instead, I had to concentrate on the discovery of the Universal Law, which was a highly positive, creative activity and could not co-exist with such dark information. In this respect you were better aware of what is wrong on earth at the elementary level than me. I must admit this fact.

The information of Paul Shockley (a former channel of cosmic awareness) is intended for the American people, because they are much more ignorant than we, the former communist victims, are, and always have been. We have discussed this issue on many occasions. The existence of these dark forces explains much of what is happening now on earth, and it is very likely that this information will soon become available to the broad public prior to Ascension.

I was, indeed, mentally and emotionally deeply involved in the final battle with the dark forces between October and December 2010, and it was not nice. Unfortunately I cannot choose myself most of the time what kind of energies should flow through my quantum field.

Several years ago I was intensively involved in the nasty history of the Church and had to cleanse the miasmas of this institution without being personally involved in Christianity in this incarnation. I had to vomit many times during this cleansing, which heavily involved my 3rd chakra. This was a pure physical reaction of my body to negative past experiences. Later on, I wrote the scientific treatise "Neo-Platonism and Christianity", but only after my energetic involvement with the history of the Church and Christianity ceased to border me.

Do not ask me why I have to go through such weird experiences. Probably because I am an old warrior-soul and I have taken the responsibility prior to my incarnation to cleanse negative collective patterns on earth irrespectively of my personal experience, involvement or preference. This is all finished now. The energies have changed drastically for me since the beginning of this year, but the vast majority of mankind will have to make similar experiences with such negative energies in the next two years when the revelations will start surging on the surface of the suppressed collective consciousness of humanity. The Great Cleansing of human miasmas has yet to come.

For many people, the next two years will be hell on earth. For you and me, they will be the final accord of incarnation experience in human vessels.

On this occasion, I recall a Macedonian liberation song, which my grandma was singing to me as a child: "Mnogo mina, manichko ostana! (A lot of time has passed, very little is left)".

8. Email to Christo Stankov: 3. January 2010

My Scientific Methodology of Spiritual Discernment Of Channelled Information

History: Christo questions the validity of my narrative of the current situation on earth as presented in the previous emails.

Response:

These are important objections on your part. Let me answer them step by step.

1) I only incorporate information that fits into my pre-existing weltanschauung (world view), because the latter has served me well in the past. This however need not apply to you. The universe is a subjective place of Creation, and each incarnated entity creates his individual reality and destiny.

In the 5th dimension all subjective ideas are realized immediately - on earth after some time-lag. There is no such thing as objectivity in All-That-Is. However, there is a broader and narrower point of view depending on the level of fears of the individual entity.

As I have already told you, I have been neglecting the existence of evil aliens on earth for a long period of time, and for that reason I could not satisfactorily explain many negative phenomena, which I have been observing the world over in the last 40-50 years. I realized that my view was somewhat sterile and needed some modifications.

It does not matter at the end, how the unfriendly aliens or controllers on earth are called and what they do in particular, as long as their negative influence on human behaviour fits into my gnostic view. As long as I do not discern any contradictions with my previous statements in my books and with my personal opinions, but only have to make minor modifications, I have no problem incorporating some weird facts, after I have checked the credibility of the source. In this case, I evaluate all the available information of this channel according to my axiomatic method of inner consistency and lack of contradiction by employing many checks and parameters from other areas. This is a complex analysis of truthfulness that I have elaborated in many different areas in a meticulous manner, and it has always worked to my best.

I used this method to check more than 10,000 publications in bio-science, before I elaborated the new "General Theory of Biological Regulation" in volume III, which integrates all experimental facts and theoretical knowledge of such vast disciplines as biology, genetics, biochemistry, physiology, medicine, bio-physics, etc. This is an unprecedented intellectual achievement in the history of modern science – I am telling you this again as a matter of fact. In this sense, how much easier it is for me to develop an overview on the esoteric literature in the last several decades, which is really anything else, but intellectually challenging.

Besides, the factual information is of a secondary importance. What counts is the openness of the mind to such possible negative interventions, which most light workers and religious people dismiss, because they prefer the idyllic picture of their rosy, fluffy, ill-guided esoteric projections.

Such people do help the dark forces to promote their insidious plans with their uncritical attitude of self-inflicted blindness, just as many intellectuals in the 60s in East and West involuntarily supported the communist system by closing their eyes to Stalin's purges, although they pretended to be free and critical thinkers. There is no point in living in a state of permanent denial, only because some facts are so scary that one does not want to accept them as real. Fear based survival patterns based on rejection of reality have never eliminated the existence of evil, but have only contributed to its expansion. This elementary truth will play a central role in the upcoming revelations.

In this same way, all the atrocities of the former communist regimes in Eastern Europe were negated by the masses out of fear as long they were on power. After they lost power, many truths, though not all, came on the surface and the people were shocked all of a sudden. The same thing will happen this year with respect to the evil aliens and their proxies on earth known as Cabal, Elite or Illuminates. Wait and see! By the way, this process of revelations has already begun in the Islamic world.

I am personally over with the dark forces from a mental point of view, after I was actively involved for almost three months in combating them in the higher realms in the dream state, where I perform a huge amount of spiritual work as multidimensional personality. I did not choose this involvement. It was imposed on me by my soul. I am only depicting for you my recent experience in a truthful manner - believe it or not.

In the last years I have merged more and more with my multidimensional nature, because I am in preparation for this novel type of existence that will occur immediately after my Ascension. This is part of my training and evolution as an incarnated entity, which I take very earnestly. My duties and obligations are, however, not the duties and obligations of other peoples, because they have not yet evolved to this level. This is a fact which I have learned to consider in the last 10-15 years. But this does not mean that I have to keep silent in order not to offend the gentle feelings of other less enlightened entities or to take care not to awake them from their deep sleep.

In fact, I performed a number of experiments in the last three months by contacting light workers from the USA, Canada, Great Britain and other countries per internet. I discussed various issues with them, as I am doing with you now. At a certain point in our spiritual intercourse, they all, with one notable exception, could no longer bear the intensity of my information and the magnitude of the revelations and simply quitted the dialogue. I started this experiment deliberately to assess the level of spiritual evolution and intellectual tolerance of the so called "light workers" and I have found out that they are not very high. There is a profound lack of openness for new ideas among light workers, probably based on their anguish to fail spiritually. In this sense, the so called "light workers" exhibit the same mental and psychical deficiencies as the vast sleeping majority of human beings.

This is, indeed, a deeply disturbing fact. It also confirms my information from the higher realms, namely, why the process of revelations was postponed last year. But it will definitely begin this year and will be much more condensed in the time dimension, because mass Ascension on 21. December 2012 is a done deal. At the end, it does not matter, whether only one million or 20 million as initially planned will ascend prior to mass Ascension. The earth will definitely ascend as a planet. Most of the candidates for Ascension, who will not make it in this incarnation, will return home and will come back in a new incarnation on the ascended earth. These are negligible technicalities from a higher vantage point of view.

2.) The astral atmosphere of earth is now populated with myriads of souls and other entities from various civilisations that observe us, because they are eager to learn and witness how earth's Ascension will actually take place. This is, as I already said, an unique event in the whole Galaxy, as for the first time a planet and a big portion of the population will simultaneously ascend from such a high 3d-density to the 5th dimension in a stroke.

This information you can read in the meantime in virtual every channelled message. Most of these aliens are passive observers, some of them, as the Galactic Federation of light, are active helpers on the way to Ascension. There is a small number (6) of alien civilisations that are ill-minded and want to control earth and humanity, as they have done in the past because they consider this planet their own property.

They (e.g. Greys, Reptiles) come from the Orion Empire and have decided to reside for eons of time in the lower astral 4th dimension. They are completely separated from the Source. There is a broad agreement on this issue among all channels that discuss this topic. These aliens have collected so much negative karma that they cannot ascend to the 5th dimension of Celestria, as we human beings will very soon do.

Such entities are defined as dark forces, Ahriman forces, Rhyee, Lucifer, etc. in esotericism. This is basic gnostic knowledge of all adepts, such as Blavatsky, Rudolf Steiner (Theosophical society), Danov, even Baba Vangja (Grandma Vangja, a famous Bulgarian seer), to name some of them, and of most competent channels in the last years. I have read several

thousands of them since the 90s. How could have I written my five books on human Gnosis without having this esoteric knowledge?

3. There are definitely many star wars between different civilisations and planets that take place on the 3rd, 4th and higher dimensions, as there have been perennial wars among human beings throughout the history of mankind. This is part of the game when entities incarnate in the 3d-space-time of a planet in a state of total spiritual separation from the soul and the Source. This is a common theme of all channels and esoteric writers. Why are you so upset about this fact?

However, compared to the overall picture in the universe, such separated civilisations from the Source are an exception. They are contained by more evolved civilisations from the higher realms which are nearer to the Source, so that they can only exist in some distinct corners of the universe. Such planets are energetically "sealed" from the higher realms, as this has been the case with earth after the Fall of Atlantis. In this way, the negative energies cannot expand in the galaxy and contaminate other civilisations. This is another common theme of numerous channels and is also mentioned in the Bible (John's Revelations, 7 seals). Such falls and rises (Ascensions) are part of the game called "incarnation in the three-dimensionality of space-time" that is played according to various scenarios, depending on the kind of planet, incarnated entities, level of separation and evolution.

The current Ascension of mankind is such a scenario that has been planned a long time ago, but there have always been different outcomes in the making. In the current line of existence, the most favourable outcome is bound to happen. The other probable alternative was the destruction of the earth as a planet, if the majority of mankind would not awaken and realize that they have been pawns of the dark forces for many thousand years.

In the meantime, the final decision has been made that the earth will not be destroyed as planned for the years 2000 to 2010, but will ascend on 21. December 2012. Purely for this reason, it does not matter, how many humans will ascend with it at this date. The rest will return back to the Source and will incarnate at a later date after Ascension has been accomplished. This is common information shared by many channels.

Many candidates for Ascension, who have not made a firm decision in the next two years, will have the possibility to ascend after 2012 to 2015. During this time, there will be many portals on the catastrophic earth that will allow their transfer to the 5th-dimensional earth. These human beings will be assisted by numerous highly evolved souls. Humans are always assisted by such souls, otherwise they will not survive. This is esoteric basics.

The Ascension of these "laggards" will be similar to that of a driver on a highway, who misses the exit and takes the next one, but still arrives at the final destination. The portion of mankind that will remain on the catastrophic earth will know that many human beings have already ascended to "paradise". Their readiness to leave this devastated earth, entrapped in naked materialism and ravaged by human atrocities, will be amplified tremendously by these terrible living conditions. Supported by many evolved souls from the higher realms, they will virtually rush to the next portal to leave this hell of a planet and transcend to heaven.

Ascension is about mentality and awakening of the individual - and this means in the first place to be aware of the basic facts of life and be prepared for the future. The fact is that the descending earth will be further controlled by the current dark forces, because this is the plot for this planet as it has been decided long time ago by the highest cosmic providence. The

current horror-picture show will definitely continue on this degraded earth, however, most of the protagonists will have left the stage at this point in time.

This fact must be made public to the remaining humans, so that they can make their own choice by free will - to ascend to the 5th-dimensional earth or to stay on an infernal planet (see my previous email on this issue).

Enlightenment is, therefore, in the centre of current Ascension. Enlightenment is another word for Empowerment of the entity as an independent creator of his destiny. This includes detailed knowledge about the current controllers of earth and mankind, and how they have achieved the subordination of the masses throughout history. It is as simple as that. You may oppose it or accept it - this will not change anything about our reality. It is a logical and coherent concept of what will precisely occur in 2011 and 2012.

9. Email to Christo Stankov: 25. January 2010

Comments on the Strategies of the Galactic Federation And the Dark Forces in the End Times

I have the compelling inner urge to put my thoughts in a written form and will use this email for this purpose. You are not obliged to comment on them, but I will appreciate it, if you do. I have made the experience that when I make an assessment on current timelines in a written form, this endeavour always serves a higher purpose and my predictions are much easily materialized on earth. I energize them, so to say. After all, we are all creators of our destiny and what we envisage always happens - in one or another way, the final say has, however, the soul as long as we live on earth. This is the dichotomy of Creation in a physical vessel – both the ego and the higher self create simultaneously however it is the soul that pulls the strings.

Why the anticipated events during the End Times of Ascension have been delayed? - A reassessment.

It is a well-known fact among most light workers that there was a major postponement of the anticipated Ascension events such as "First contact" with the Galactic Federation in the last 2-3 years. Initially, it was announced that the first contact would happen on 14. October 2008, but the anticipated disclosure was then postponed. After that there were many more similar channelled announcements from the Galactic Federation; the time passed by, but nothing happened. This has led to much a frustration among light workers and deepened their disbelief, if anything will ever happen. Or as one put it: "The cavalry has failed to show up."

I personally expected huge changes in 2009 and then in 2010 again. Last year I was informed by my soul that my Ascension is scheduled for October 13, but then it was postponed. In the following, I learned a lot about the reasons for this delay, especially about the current battle between the Galactic Federation and the Powers That Be that has necessitated this change in the original plan for Ascension.

It has been acknowledged by many trustworthy channels that the Galactic Federation has underestimated the fact, how deeply the Dark Forces are entrenched on earth. The dilemma was as follows: If the Galactic Federation had intervened earlier, the dark ones would have

unleashed a devastating war and would have caused a massive destruction on earth. This would have led to the death of millions, if not, billions of human beings. Given the balance of power at that time, the Galactic Federation may not have been able to prevent such a devastating outcome. Therefore, they made a decision to await and act deliberately behind the veil.

The problem is, however, that the Dark Forces continue incessantly with their efforts to exterminate human beings by various means, such as HAARP, chemtrails, epidemics such as H1N1, inoculations with toxic vaccines, etc. Therefore, there is a point in time, when the Galactic Federation can no longer sit and wait, but must make the decisive step.

The reason, why the Dark Forces commit genocide on humans, is that they are already stretched thin due to their limited numbers and inferior 4d-technologies when compared to that of the Galactic Federation and can no longer control the events on earth to the best of their heinous plans. Many of their plans have gone awry in the last years as a result of the active, though hidden, intervention of the Galactic Federation, for instance, by inactivating the H1N1 virus and the recommended toxic vaccines in 2009, as well as by preventing an outbreak of the announced H1N1 pandemics by WHO during this same year, which were intended by the Dark Forces to cause the death of millions human beings.

These were the new facts that I had to consider in my assessment of current timelines after the postponement of my Ascension was announced. My initial point of view was that the system will collapse as a result of the numerous failures being made by the majority of mankind, first and foremost, by the greedy bankers in the financial sector.

I predicted that the USA will be compelled to make a money reform and exchange the devalued dollar, which is the major cause for the current world inflation, with a new stable currency. This would have unleashed the fall of the USA as a superpower. This was, as I see it know from a higher vantage point of view, a somewhat sterile forecast that did not take into account the fact that the collapse was a planned event by the Dark Forces. This changes significantly the point of leverage of my assessment of current timelines and their eventual unfolding in the future.

Had the Dark Forces been successful in instigating a second greater financial collapse than the one in October 2008, as I expected it for 2009, then they would have immediately declared martial law in the USA and would have subsequently introduced the new currency **Amero**, which they are preparing for a long time. The Amero was planned to substitute the three currencies: US-Dollar, Canadian Dollar and Peso in relation to 6 Dollar for 1 Amero or 500 Peso for 1 Amero. This would have made economic activities in North America much more difficult.

This insidious currency reform would have been tantamount to mass expropriation of the North American population. The scenario was part and parcel and did not happen only because the opposition in these countries against the free trade zone that was supposed to be introduced prior to the planned currency reform became very strong during this time. The Galactic Federation also helped to prevent this plan.

What does this scenario tell us? Obviously, the Galactic Federation tries deliberately to postpone all crashes and collapses that the Dark Forces instigate as part of their plan to install the New World Order (NWO) and enslave mankind prior to Ascension.

My principal flaw in my past assessment was that the Dark Forces deliberately postpone the final crash as to preserve their power as long as they can. Eventually, it came the other way round. How could have I been so completely wrong in my evaluation on this crucial issue?

In reality, we have to do with two opposite tendencies (astral probability alternatives) with regard to the plans and ops of the Dark Forces. On the one hand, they want to carry their nefarious plans as soon as possible, because they know that the final date of Ascension on Dec 2012 is looming bright on the horizon and that they have very little time left to realize them. On the other hand, they must make the experience that most of their plans, such as mass inoculations and pandemics, were effectively disabled by the Galactic Federation.

In the summer of 2009, there was for instance a huge battle on the moon. The human bases there revolted against their masters, the Orion/Reptilian faction, and took control over them with the help of the Galactic Federation. This was a real Star war. The Dark Forces decided to send a rocket with nuclear weapon from the earth to annihilate the humans in their former bases, now controlled by them and the Galactic Federation. This missile was however inactivated by the Galactic Federation. Since then the Dark Forces have lost control on the Moon.

It is important to observe that NASA announced only one day before the planned explosion in the mass media that a rocket had been launched on the moon and that they intended to make an experiment by making a small explosion on the surface of the moon as to analyse whether there was water underground. This was in breach with the previous practice of NASA to announce such launches months or even years in advance. This was a deliberate cover-up, which most people did not realize or question at that time. Especially when one considers the fact that the explosion did not take place, as this could have been easily observed by astronomers or even by amateurs.

Now that the Galactic Federation is in firm hold of the moon, it has weakened significantly the ability of the Dark Forces to launch first strike and annihilate most of mankind, which was a central piece of their insidious plan to control earth in the End Times.

From this elaboration, it follows that the Galactic Federation has every reason to cancel all activities of the Dark Forces, which are aiming at collapsing the whole economic system, as long as possible. On the other hand, this collapse is inevitable as part of the Ascension process. It will now take place in 2011 under the conditions dictated by the Galactic Federation and only after the Dark Forces have been fully neutralized.

In summary: What we have witnessed in the last three years was a huge clandestine battle that has been waged between the Galactic Federation and the Dark Forces, The Powers That Be. This on-going battle in the 4th and higher dimensions has had only modest repercussions on earth so far given its ferocity. But it has squeezed the dark ones to the point, where they can no longer manifest any of their major plans. At the same time, the cosmic energies flood earth and augment its frequency. They awaken the sleeping majority of mankind that becomes more and more rebellious, as the on-going revolution in Tunisia clearly demonstrates. Many other countries will soon follow.

This analysis tells us that the outstanding events prior to Ascension must now unfold with a greater intensity and within a much shorter period of time than initially planned. There are both advantages and disadvantages to this approach.

- 1) The time of Tribulations will be shorter, which is good news for mankind.
- 2) The power of destruction - both social and natural, e.g. earthquakes and other natural catastrophes, will be greater, and the confusion among humans profounder. The time of awakening of the sleeping majority will be shorter and the process of enlightenment and empowerment of most enslaved incarnated entities must be accelerated. This will inevitably increase the stress on all humans.

This elaboration leads us to the only possible scenario for this year:

- 1) The change can only be achieved by the massive intervention of the Galactic Federation in association with my Ascension and that of some other individuals. They will immediately take control of earth and mankind from the Dark Forces during the End Times. The world economic order that will soon collapse will be mended by the Galactic Federation as to provide food and shelter for all human beings until Ascension will take place on the 21st of December. 2012.

There will be no major reforms or the introduction of new major astral technologies prior to Ascension, as most of the social and economic structures on current 3d-earth will no longer exist in the new 5th dimensional earth, where the energetic conditions will be completely different from what humans know so far. The Dark Forces will disappear from the surface of the earth and will keep silent until Ascension; after that they can take full control of the descending earth (planet B) and the remaining human population.

- 2) The total collapse of current human civilisation must be accomplished by and large by 11.11.11, when the last but one star portal will be opened.
- 3) After that the final preparation for mass Ascension will begin. In this sense, 2012 will be an anti-climax to 2011 when most of the changes will occur.

This forecast may sound quite improbable, given the quietness and the lack of major events in the last three years, but the timelines are such that no other scenario is possible.

The huge transformation of earth and mankind that has been announced for many years by numerous channels must now take place within a very short period of time, most probably after spring equinox, when the last wave of Christ consciousness will be released - hence my urgency to put this assessment in a written form and to share it with you. This schedule is also for you to prepare mentally for the upcoming events and make final arrangements before the storm gathers.

1. Email to cosmicawareness.org: 26. November 2010

Introduction to the Universal Law; Comments on the Messages of Cosmic Awareness

I have only recently come upon your website and I have found that it is one of the most clear and clean channelling sources that I know. There are some more, however, in German and in some other East-European languages. I analyse the esoteric and channelled literature for more than 20 years and I have a fairly good overview on it.

I have myself written, among others, five books on Gnosis (= scientific esotericism, or transcendental philosophy), where I also present a method of how to discern the quality of channelled information. This method is based on the axiomatic principle of inner consistency and lack of contradiction that has been first proposed by Hilbert to axiomatize and thereby unify mathematics.

The same method can be used to unify the whole science - both natural, such as physics, chemistry, and bio-sciences and social sciences, such as philosophy, psychology, and linguistics. Of course, the use of this method presupposes true gnostic knowledge, but this everybody can acquire in an inner dialogue with his soul, provided the incarnated entity is open for such kind of communication.

There is one channel Kirael.com in Honolulu, who transmits similar information on earth's shift on 21. December 2012. I assume that you know this source. New channelling sources are just recently beginning to tackle this issue, but I will not mention them for the moment, because they are still at the beginning of comprehending this event intellectually, spiritually, and factually.

I am a scientist/researcher (mathematician, physicist and MD and a graduate of the old Heidelberg University) and on the spiritual path since 1972. I am a German citizen of Bulgarian, precisely Macedonian origin and I live in Munich. Since then I am in close contact with what you call "cosmic awareness", which is probably the most adequate term for this energetic level. I myself use the term "causal worlds", which is the last highest level where the soul still exists as a distinct entity.

Above this level cosmic energy is organized on another principle that human mind can no longer comprehend, because human mind itself is based on soul structure. These levels are the original sources, which provide the energetic conditions for the existence of the soul as an individuation of All-That-Is. Therefore, there is no point in talking about them, because they escape any verbal description.

Out of this communication with cosmic awareness I made a major scientific breakthrough that has revolutionized our very concepts of science and human knowledge. Although I have written and published many books on this issue in four languages - German, English, Bulgarian, and Russian - in the 90s, the new theory could not be widely propagated because its understanding requires the active intellectual support of the soul of each and every incarnated entity, and at this high level of abstraction this support cannot be given yet on earth due to the low frequency energies that reign on this planet.

As you may know, human brain now operates at 8-12% of its potential and the two hemispheres are separated. To understand my new theory, one needs a mental capacity of 50% and more and an advanced energetic restructuring of the four human bodies - mental, spiritual, emotional, and biological. This process is currently circumscribed as **light body process**, but most of the stuff that has been written on it is not based on personal experience and is of little value. This process will truly unfold during and after the stasis on the ascended 5th-dimensional earth (earth A, as cosmic awareness calls it).

And now I will give you a short synopsis of my discovery for your information. I have discovered the Universal Law of Nature (space-time = energy), from which all known physical laws can be mathematically derived and epistemologically explained. It is the universal field equation which Einstein has been seeking in vain during his whole life. With this equation I have integrated all physical disciplines and especially gravitation with the other three forces.

As you may know, gravitation cannot be currently integrated with the strong (hadronic), weak, and electromagnetic forces in the so called "standard model" (QED, QCD, Great Unified Theories, GUT), which is the last cry of conventional physics. I have written two books on physics, where I practically rewrite the whole physical stuff as it can be found in any comprehensive textbook on physics for universities worldwide. I have followed basically the famous lectures of Richard Feynman, the founder of QED and a Nobel-prize winner.

You can find my textbooks on the new theory of the Universal Law in internet under www.oocities.com/gestankov, or by making a search in Google with the key words: "Universal law, Stankov". This website was established in 1999, but I do not support it anymore, as have not used internet for the last ten years. My books can be freely loaded in pdf format.

And now guess what? The Universal law is the mathematical envelope - it is a simple rule of three - of the primary term of our consciousness. You may also call it "cosmic awareness". It is the famous Logos, which was first introduced by Heraclitus and was basic to ancient Greek philosophy (Plato, Aristotle, and Plotinus).

The primary term is a pre-conception - an a priori synthetic concept of the pure mind (Kant calls it "das a priori synthetische Urteil der reinen Vernunft") - of the true Nature of Energy = Space-Time, which is inherent to the individual consciousness of every incarnated entity, i.e. to every distinct entity with a spiritual awareness. Essentially, this is the mathematical concept of U-sets - the sets that contain themselves as an element - as first elaborated by B. Russell in his Principles of Mathematics published in 1908-1913.

From this primary term of our awareness, all physical terms, quantities, natural laws, etc. can be axiomatically derived and epistemologically explained. This is a true revolution of present-day physics, which is unable to explain even its basic terms, such as charge, mass, and energy, as R. Feynman openly confesses in his famous lectures on physics.

This synopsis is just to give you a preliminary idea of the sweeping character of my discovery that is in concordance with the messages of cosmic awareness, which you have received and published on your website. I had the impression that you are co-operating with scientists that have the same goal.

Based on the Universal Law I further established a comprehensive Unified Theory of Biolo-

gical Regulation, which integrates all empirical facts and data gathered in bio-science during the last somewhat 100 years and especially after the Second World War. It is based on the retrospective and prospective evaluation of more than 10 000 pivotal publications in such journals as Science, Nature, New England Journal of Medicine, Lancet etc. Please observe that until now bio-science has no theory of biological regulation (see volume III on my website).

This topic is huge, and I will therefore stop here. If you are interested, I can give you some additional information. Only one last remark: The new General Theory of Biological Regulation of the Universal Law explains for the first time the working mechanism of DNA at the quantum level by applying, among others, the concept of solitons (Davydov's solitons) along the supra-molecular structure of DNA-strands. In this way I for the first time explain the role of the so called junk-DNA, which accounts for 95% of human DNA and for which present-day bio-science has no explanation. This DNA is responsible for the transformation of human carbon-based body to crystalline-body, which is what light body process and Ascension in the 5th dimension are all about.

2. Email to cosmicawareness.org: 5. December 2010

Comments on "First Contact" of Humanity with the Forces of Light

Thank you very much for your kindly reply and for the information, you gave me.

Now, I would like to address an issue of broad interest that is extensively discussed among light workers. As you surely know, most of them are expecting a "**first contact**" with aliens, preferably with representatives of the Galactic Federation of the Forces of Light, which are taking care of the current process of Ascension of both mankind and earth. This contact is expected to take place prior to mass Ascension on 21. December 2012.

These expectations are nurtured by many channels, some of them of dubious character. However, such a contact will inevitably trigger the inferiority complex among human incarnated beings, as it will only demonstrate, how much more evolved these galactic civilisations - be they Pleadians or Arcturians - are in comparison to current human civilisation.

Therefore, it is highly unlikely that such a contact will take place in the next two years. According to the information I get from my sources from the causal worlds, the first contact will be an encounter with us as cosmic beings. That is to say, there are selected individuals now on earth, who have almost finished with their **light body process** and will be able to ascend prior to the huge wave of Ascension at the end of 2012.

These individuals will be "**transliminal (boundless) souls**", such as Jesus, Buddha or Krishna, and will be able to overcome gravitation and beam themselves in space-time. Their sojourn will be the sixth and seventh dimension according to current esoteric definitions. In fact, they will be representatives of the **causal worlds** and will also carry energies from the angelic realms.

The causal worlds are the energetic levels, where the **soul-families** ascend as a unified entity (**monad**) of about 1000 souls with the experience of approx. 100 000 human incarnations

after finishing with the **incarnation cycle** on earth or any other 3d-planet. Such entities are currently referred to as "ascended masters", although this term is often grossly misinterpreted.

In fact, the so called "first contact" may actually begin with a **single personality**, which will be followed by some more entities. This event was already predicted in the New Testament and is circumscribed by the theological Greek term "**Parusia**", which translated in English is known as the "Second coming (appearance) of Christ".

This topic was hugely discussed in the early days of Christianity by the so called Gnostics, especially in the famous work of Origenes (3rd century A.C., Alexandria) "Peri archon tomoi Δ" ("Four books about the first things"), who is the actual founder of modern Christian theology. The upcoming Ascension of human beings is, by the way, also a common theme in Neo-Platonism (Plotinus, a friend of Origenes and a fierce opponent to Christianity). This gnostic teaching was the unification of the philosophies of Plato and Aristotle and represented the main stream of philosophic thinking in Europe, until English empiricism emerged during Enlightenment and spoiled Western philosophic thinking up to the present day.

This is basic history of Western ideas. Please, observe that Renaissance was essentially the re-discovery of Neo-Platonism, as embodied in the first neo-platonic Academy in Florence, which was founded by Cosimo Medici. So much about history! I only tried to show that there is nothing new on earth, only the historic competence of most people (and light-workers) is not always up to the point.

The first entity to ascend will be a transliminal soul and a **multidimensional personality**. The latter term reflects the multidimensionality - the simultaneous existence of parallel planes of experience (past, present and future), such as the **omni-earth** and myriad probability worlds in the higher realms, where the soul is at home. The separation of the earth in planet A (ascended earth) and planet B (descending earth), as explained by cosmic awareness in his messages, reflects this multidimensionality, so that the "Rapture" of earth is the only logical outcome with respect to the energetic fabric of All-That-Is.

This first ascended master of modern times will have a mission of accomplish. He will be, so to say, "a smoking gun" - an irrefutable proof - that humans are immortal beings and that biological death is a camouflage of current illusionary life on earth. This will trigger a mental revolution in the collective perception and weltanschauung of agnostic mankind. Please reflect how much easier it will be for human beings to apprehend the idea that a human personality, who has lived on earth and suffered like themselves, has now evolved to a cosmic being and is able to ascend. This will trigger a worldwide competition in the new human discipline "Ascension".

This evolutionary leap in human thinking and behaviour is indispensable, as human entities must make a choice in the next two years, whether to ascend in the 5th-dimensional earth or stay on a catastrophic earth and proceed in a state of further separation from spirit and entrapment in materialism, as cosmic awareness correctly predicts. There will soon be an urgent duty for every enlightened light worker to inform his surroundings, the sleeping majority, what will happen in 2012.

Parallel to this mental shock, the news about the first ascended master will inevitably trigger the collapse of the **three major systems** that currently dominate mankind - 1) the **Orion monetary system**, which has practically already collapsed; 2) the **scientific empiric system** of the last two centuries, which repudiates the existence of higher frequency levels of Crea-

tion beyond 3d-space-time, which is the only energetic level that scientists can nowadays experimentally measure and confirm (the so called **empiric doctrine**: “What cannot be measured, should not exist.”) and 3) **organized religions** (Christianity, Islam, etc.), which are unable to understand transcendence.

The house of cards - the current civilisation of mankind - will inevitably collapse within a very short period of time, beginning in 2011. By the way, a major sub-system of science is the current **health care system**, which you also discuss with cosmic awareness, constituting of bio-science, medicine, pharmacology, pharmaceutical industry, insurances, etc. It will also collapse, as the ascended personality will demonstrate the immortality of the incarnated entity and the fallacy of **Darwin's evolution doctrine**. He will teach that all species - from the most primitive one-cellular organism to the "crown" of evolution, *Homo sapiens* - are created simultaneously in the higher realms and exist as blueprints since eons of time. They can, however, incarnate subsequently on earth and evoke the false, hallucinatory impression of historical evolution of species in the linear 3d-space-time on earth.

In other words: First comes the spirit and only then matter. This is the long forgotten **idealism** that has never gained broad success outside Germany. Observe that in the ascended earth human beings will exist in their immortal light bodies, which will be free of diseases, so that there will be no need for a health care system as currently employed.

Dear Vikki, I am fully aware of the fact that I am not saying anything new to you - I am just making a synopsis of basic esoteric knowledge, which one has to possess in order to understand the upcoming events.

Now, this first ascended master will, to my calculation, appear most probably in 2011 because mankind will need some time to shed away the old social structures of separation and develop a new cosmic insight. This is mandatory, as about 2-3 billion people (old souls, such as indigo and crystalline children, and most adult souls) must make a conscious choice to ascend and proceed with their incarnation in the new 5th-dimensional earth.

The current earth's Ascension is insofar unique, as both the planet and mankind will ascend simultaneously. Normally, Ascension takes places only after the incarnated entities go back home - either through death experience or simple dematerialisation of the bodies. This outcome will, indeed, affect a large portion of mankind in the next two years.

What we now observe is a cosmic battle between the light and dark forces for each and every incarnated soul on earth. This fight presupposes revelations and tribulations of whole mankind - then true insights on earth are, unfortunately, most quickly acquired by suffering. This is also the quickest way for the soul to evolve – hence her incarnation cycle on earth. But this is another huge theme of karmic experience, I will better avoid for now, as it is extensively discussed by cosmic awareness in its messages.

Finally I would suggest that you may ask, if you are interested in the above-mentioned elaboration, cosmic awareness to comment on this issue in the next channelling session, as the event (parusia), I am speaking about, will inevitably affect the destiny of all human beings on earth beginning next year.

3. Email to cosmicawareness.org: 15. December 2010

Light Body Process in the End Times

Thank you very much for your comprehensive reply and for your interest in **Light Body Process (LBP)**. Please, do not call me Doctor, just George, I only wanted to inform you that I have worked for 25 years in clinical research and have performed some of the largest clinical trials worldwide, until I realized that medical science is not only completely wrong, but also a means for the dark forces to eliminate human beings. But this is another story, I will not discuss for now.

You may study Kirael's messages, as they give you some complimentary information on earth's shift in addition to that of CA (cosmic awareness), but they do not contain any valuable information on LBP because the medium is not that much advanced, as I gather from his response to my emails. In fact, there is, to my knowledge, virtually no appropriate written source on LBP in current esoteric or channelled literature, but I may be wrong on this issue. If you search, you may find some hidden sources.

There are probably two reasons for this lack of information, which I assume but cannot prove beyond any doubt:

1) It is not intended that many incarnated entities should go through the individual LBP which is extremely exhausting and physically debilitating. Very few personalities will have the stamina to go through it for such a long period of time, in my case, for more than 12 years in the last most intensive phase without a single pause. It will be inhuman.

2) Most evolved souls will go anyway through the three days of stasis on 21 December 2012 and will automatically ascend to the 5th dimension.

If I would have known how strenuous the individual LBP would be, I would have never given my consent. As you see, it is always the stupidity and lack of knowledge of the incarnated entity that the soul most of the time exploits, and not only the dark Ahriman forces. Only their ends differ. For that reason, I would not advise anybody to begin with the individual LBP with the same totality as I did.

However, I must specify on this issue. All adult and old souls (indigo and crystalline children) are already in the LBP in one or another way. Most of the currently channelled messages address the initial phases of this process from many different angles. I am sure that you are already in this phase for a long period of time. The fact that you are interested in LBP is a clear indication for that.

The initial phase is, from a psychological and mental point of view, the most difficult one, because it triggers two processes that have not been very common in the history of mankind and have been experienced only by few adepts. Now this has become a mass movement among light workers. This is the novel aspect of our times. This process is supported by the massive high frequency waves that flood earth in the last 10-15 years and prepare the shift of both earth and mankind to the 5th dimension.

1) The entity has to surrender his ego to the soul. This is the most poignant experience, any individual can make on earth, as it contradicts the whole human experience so far. Fortunately, the collective attitude has evolved on this issue in the last several years, and one can now encounter more understanding from his surroundings. This makes the process somewhat easier.

Practically the entity has to give up all mundane efforts and activities and follow the inner voice of the soul which now becomes predominant. The reason for this is that any effort to comply with the demands of the society affords a process of adaptation to the low frequency, psycho-mental, fear-based collective patterns of survival that reign in current society, and this is contrary to what LBP is all about.

Besides, present-day society is doomed to disappear completely in the next two years, so why continue functioning according to its demands. By surrendering the ego to the higher self, one has to have an unrestricted faith in his soul (CA talks for good reasons a lot about faith), and to allow her to arrange his personal plan, although the entity may not always understand the far-sighted decisions of the soul. If the entity struggles against the decisions of the soul, it will experience many unpleasant situations until it ultimately succumbs. The less one fights against the guidance of the soul - the easier and smoother the everyday life.

I am speaking now from my personal experience. In this respect I had a good training in my youth, as I was a dissident in the early 70s in Bulgaria, which was a repressive communist dictatorship, so that I had to cut all bonds with society. I have preserved this distinct attitude for the rest of my life. But this is just one part of the equation.

There are so many flawed behaviour patterns which the entity has internalized since childhood that have to be questioned now and in most cases put aside. The surrendering of the ego is not a single event but a prolonged process. It takes time to eliminate low frequency, fear based survival patterns and substitute them with enlightened ones.

Physiologically, it takes at least a month to change an old behaviour pattern by establishing the proper neurological paths in the brain to support a new pattern. But the old pattern is still present and fades away only very slowly, so that there is a period of time when both antagonistic patterns co-exist. This is the psychical and emotional strife that not only any entity on earth, but also mankind, experiences all the time in the duality of 3d-space-time.

All wars, battles, and other atrocities on earth are external projections of this inner strife of ideas that cannot be solved within the mental and emotional body of the individual but instead erupt as social conflicts in the outer world. As human incarnated entities are compelled to alter their belief patterns all the time in order to survive in a changing world, their inability to solve this inner energetic strife between new and old patterns within the psycho-mental confines of human personality but to experience them instead as external perennial conflicts is the most clear indicator for the low grade of spiritual evolution of present-day humanity. This attitude must dramatically change in the course of the next two years.

For that reason, too much involvement in esoteric disputes, as many light workers like to indulge in, is nothing else but more of the same. This is not the path of spiritual evolution. For this reason a true spiritual teacher never aims at having numerous disciples because he prefers to make all of them masters, so that he can enjoy the spiritual discussion with elevated beings and learn something new from them. This is true empowerment of other entities, which is but an aspect of unconditional love that is free of any manipulation.

Only a teacher who has spiritual deficiencies needs to play the role of a guru because he enjoys the co-dependence of his pupils who render him, with their devotion, the missing power to cover up his deficiencies. As far as I remember, this is a common topic and warning

of CA in many messages. These are the many hidden traps which any entity has to avoid, after he has made up his mind to go along the lonely path of individual Ascension.

Additionally, there come many intellectual ideas in the society that an individual entity cannot reject or overcome. In particular, I am speaking of all scientific ideas that dominate our technological society and run contrary to any idea of transcendence.

Modern empiric science for instance bluntly rejects the existence of the soul. In order to accept the leading role of the soul, the entity has therefore to reject current science. But how will he do it, if he is not competent in science? Here we encounter the fundamental dilemma of current mankind and, in particular, of all light workers.

They follow correctly the inner voice of their soul, but are not in the position to present any irrefutable proofs for her existence. The "proof of God" ("Gottesbeweis" in German) has been the central effort of all theologians and philosophers since Antiquity, and they have all failed. So, how have the individual fortitude to resist the seduction of empiric science and have a faith in your soul?

Observe that the current preoccupation of most light workers with the so called "first contact" is nothing else, but a symptom of their inability to fully trust the existence of their soul and hence the need - out of fear, doubt, etc. - for external proofs which will inevitably eliminate current empiric science as a camouflage and a barrier to true knowledge by proving the existence of highly evolved civilisations from the higher realms.

This event will automatically reject the evolution doctrine and most of current science - for instance, by proving the existence of energetic levels beyond electromagnetic space-time (photon space-time), which experimental science can only measure at present.

By making this statement, I am deliberately neglecting the fact, that the secret services in many countries have contacts with the Greys and the Reptilians and have developed some crude technologies that use astral energies from the 4th dimension. I am speaking here about the current scientific dogmas that determine collective human thinking and prohibit the popularisation of true spiritual ideas, such as CAC is propagating for many years.

The inferiority-complex of most light workers vis a vis science is much deeper and profound than many would like to admit and determines often their irrational behaviour at the subconscious and conscious level. This will be a huge psychological problem that they will have to overcome during the next two years prior to Ascension. As you see, the surrender of the ego to the soul is the chief hurdle that one has to overcome before the individual LBP can really commence.

Most of the ideas that I have elaborated above are translated by the left hemisphere of the brain. Essentially, they are fear based patterns and beliefs that have to be eliminated before the higher frequency idea patterns of the soul can descend in the mental and emotional fields of the incarnated entity. Observe that Ascension is first and foremost a "descend" of the higher self (causal body) in the physical vessel, precisely, in the four bodies - biological, mental, emotional and ethereal (astral). This process can be easily understood by employing current wave theory. We can discuss this aspect later.

2. The second hurdle that the incarnated entity has to overcome is the energetic malfunctions of the four bodies as already mentioned in my email to Kirael.com, which you have received

as an attachment. The first and most important process is the opening of the 4th heart chakra (emotional centre). This chakra is blocked in most entities, and for this reason most of them are not in the position to experience unconditional love. Most of the problems that light workers have nowadays or are discussed in their channelled messages can be attributed to this blockage and gradual opening of the 4th chakra.

The vast majority of human entities do not have these problems because their 4th chakra is closed and will stay so in many of them. Purely for this reason they will not ascend. The advantage of a closed heart chakra is that you do not have to cope with the many psycho-emotional problems that many light workers are currently encountering.

The opening of the 4th chakra is associated with the conscious experience of various angst (fear) patterns that shape the psycho-mental structure of the incarnated entity. These fears are coded in the cells, in the DNA, by the soul and affect human behaviour in a profound and invisible manner as long as the 4th chakra is closed. They are, so to say, the "Pavlov reflexes" of the incarnated entities. This is the basic energetic mechanism which the dark Ahriman forces use to influence the behaviour of most incarnated human entities, as extensively discussed by CA in his messages.

The blockage of the heart is as old a theme as religion - you must have heard of the term "the hardening of the heart" ("Verstockung des Herzen" in German), which is a major topic among believers since early Christianity. Please, observe the people around you and you will easily find the difference between entities with closed and opened 4th chakra.

Below, I will give you some technical information on the opening of the 4th chakra. As you may know, this chakra is associated with the thymus. This organ is in front of the lungs and is rudimentary in most human beings - it is not evolved. When the 4th chakra begins to open, the thymus starts to grow. At a later stage this can be even determined by CT (computer tomography). The growth of the thymus is associated with chest pains, asphyxia, acute episodes of severe bronchitis and pneumonitis, which are erroneously diagnosed as flu or pneumonia by most doctors, who have no idea of LBP and Ascension. The most disturbing symptom is, however, *heart arrhythmia*, which is due to the adjustment of heart regulation to the new astral energies after opening the 4th chakra. The arrhythmia can last from 6 months up to a year.

When I first wrote about this symptom in my book in 2001, this phenomenon was virtually unknown. In the meantime, I have many friends that entered this stadium and complain about arrhythmia, which is always associated with fear bursts that aggravate the mental situation of the entity. They usually run to the doctor and get prescribed a β -blocker or anti-arrhythmic drugs, which increase mortality and hinder the LBP. Therefore, it is very important for the entity to know exactly what is going on and not to succumb to his fears, believing to be ill and visiting physicians. This is a huge problem that hinders the LBP.

I can assure you that the transient arrhythmia episodes are absolutely harmless and they disappear without treatment as soon the opening of the 4th chakra is completed. However, one can make use of β -blockers intermittently when such symptoms occur. The advantage of a β -blocker (preferably metoprolol) is that it at the same time has a sedating, calming effect and mitigates the acute fear experience that is associated with LBP-induced heart arrhythmia.

This is a huge topic, and I have only scratched on the surface. But the information is extremely important for anybody who enters this phase of the LBP. According to my observation,

the opening of the 4th chakra has reached many light workers (adult and old souls) in autumn 2009 and has been progressing at a rapid pace since then. This is a topic which you may discuss with CA at your discretion because it is of great practical relevance and urgency for most light workers.

As soon as these two hurdles are overcome, the LBP can truly unfold. This is associated with the opening of the 6th and 7th chakra, which are also closed in most entities. Just for your information: Before the soul incarnates, it makes a decision on the energetic characteristics of the incarnated entity. One very important decision is which chakras should be the dominant ones.

As you may know, chakras are energetic rotational wave systems that play an intermediary role and convey the higher frequency, life-supporting astral energies of the causal body through the ethereal body into the electromagnetic waves of the organic body. In this way, the incessant regulation of the biological organism is taking place at any point in time.

This is an extremely complex process of energy exchange, which is virtually unknown to present-day bio-science. I have made some major contributions to the understanding of this process in my book "The General Theory of Biological Regulation". However, it is not necessary to know this theory to begin with the LBP - this book is for those scientists, who will not go through the LBP, but must have a theoretical idea of what is happening currently on earth so that they may eventually qualify for Ascension after 2012.

The soul decides which two chakras should be dominant in the entity - this means that the astral energy flows predominantly through these two chakras at a ratio of 70% to 30%. In most entities only the lower three chakras are dominant: The 1st chakra (bottom chakra, instinctive centre) which is associated with the suprarenal gland, where the adrenalin/noradrenalin production is located; the 2nd chakra (sexual centre, sexual organs); and the 3rd chakra (power chakra), which is associated with liver, pancreas, and stomach. The dominance of the lower chakras in the broad population can be observed by the irrational behaviour of most human entities.

The 5th intellectual chakra (thyroid gland) is currently selected as dominant in a growing number of people - hence the huge number of scientists nowadays that exceed the number of all scientists who have ever lived in the past.

The 6th spiritual chakra (hypophysis, pituitary gland) and the 7th ecstatic chakra (epiphysis, pineal gland) are closed in most entities upon birth (with the exception of crystalline children after 2000). This is the actual blockage of the incarnated personality from the soul and the reason for the lack of medial abilities and spirituality in most human beings on earth. It is the actual cause for the so called "veil of forgetfulness", about which CA is talking a lot.

The reason for this common energetic malfunction is the necessity for the incarnated entity to concentrate on 3d-life on earth and live in the illusion that he is a separated entity. When the LBP really begins, these two chakras have to be opened first and both glands begin to grow. At a later stage, their hypertrophy can be detected by CT, and this is an irrefutable proof for the LBP and the existence of the higher realms of Creation.

The opening of the two higher chakras and further chakras above the human body (8th to 14th) pave the path for the entrance of higher frequency energies from the 5th and 6th dimensions, which are associated with various symptoms and specific somatic experiences. It does not

make any sense to discuss them at present. When an entity enters this phase, they can be extensively elaborated otherwise such a discussion will only put the entity unnecessarily under stress.

This is essentially an initial synoptic introduction into the individual LBP. Let me make the following observation once again: The entity cannot make a decision on the initiation of the LBP, but only the soul – that is, the individual LBP must be in the soul contract. But the entity may eventually hinder the planned individual LBP, if he has not developed the proper attitude and rejects or hinders it. However, only the entity can know what is in his personal soul contract. No external person can discern it, as CA often reiterates.

Therefore, it is always of great advantage for any entity to be fully informed - at best, in scientifically correct, though popular terms - about the energetic mechanisms of LBP. After all, it is only energy and nothing else. The internalizing of this fact eliminates most of the fears and emotional incompatibilities, which any entity inevitably encounters in the course of the LBP. I hope that this will suffice for the moment. I wish you all the best and, please, take it easy. Relaxation is the best tactics to promote LBP.

4. Email to cosmicawareness.org: 29. January 2010

One Last Attempt to Promote New Ideas among CAC-Members

On December the 5th, I established contact with you and sent you some information on **light body process (LBP)** - a topic that has not been extensively discussed by CA, probably because the adequate questions have not yet been posed to it. One of my duties on earth is to make precise analysis and discover areas of further spiritual development. This assertion can be checked by visiting my old internet website:

www.oocities.com/gestankov

or by making an internet search under the key words:

"Universal Law, Stankov".

For instance, all the universal laws that CA has channelled in the last 30-40 years can be axiomatically derived or reduced to the Universal Law of Nature that I have discovered and elaborated in physics and science. Much of what sounds popular in the channelled messages of CA has a sound physical background and can help integrate science with Gnosis. This aspect has not been fully comprehended by most, if not, all members of CAC, given their redundant and very often quite amusing and confusing questions to CA.

It is noteworthy to comment at this place that most of the CAC members have obviously failed to comprehend and internalize the basic philosophical and spiritual teachings of CA when their questions are analysed with respect to this transcendental knowledge. Hence most of the confusion and redundancy in their perpetuating questions that inevitably creep into the channelled messages of CA throughout the years.

Furthermore, the obsession with the dark forces and their nefarious deeds, though quite an important information, prevents them from grasping the more profound transcendental ideas that CA repeatedly accentuates - the latter being the source of true spiritual happiness and

fulfilment. Even CA has complained on several occasions about this narrow-minded attitude of many CAC members and has recommended them to concentrate on its spiritual teachings.

But it is, as it is, on earth, and my comments are just an impartial, dispassionate observation of what it is; they are not meant as a critic. I have a high estimation for the work that you have accomplished in the past and are still accomplishing, although I have the premonition that the time of channelling is soon coming to an end.

The future source of transcendental knowledge will be the Higher Self as part of the LBP. This is tantamount to a new ability of all light workers to be aware of the voices of their soul and to know how to incorporate this knowledge as to streamline their current three-dimensional beliefs and feelings in concordance with the expanded multidimensional consciousness of the 5th dimension.

As I owe much to the information given by CA and CAC, I felt that it is my duty to make you aware of the various aspects of LBP, being a crucial aspect of Ascension at the individual level, as it will dominate the destiny of human beings in the next two years prior to mass Ascension.

For this reason, when I was contacted by your webmaster Lloyd Arrd, I gave him further information on LBP from my personal experience that anticipates what some light workers (star seeds) will experience during this and next year (see attachment below and previous email). My elaboration on LBP could have been used as a raw material to formulate at least ten fundamental questions to CA that would have been of great spiritual advantage to most members of CAC.

Please, observe that I personally do not need any further information on LBP, as I have an open contact with those higher realms of awareness that have been summarized under the term CA by your source and receive all the information that I need directly from these levels,

As far as my communication with CAC is concerned, I have not heard anything from Lloyd Arrd or anybody else since then. I am fully aware of the fact that any offer for spiritual progress is nothing else, but what it is - an offer, and any person has the free will to accept it or neglect it. However, given my deep thankfulness for the information that I have received from you, I feel obliged to make one last effort and make you aware of some novel aspects of the spiritual evolution that will prevail in the near future and will determine the individual destiny of all incarnated entities on earth.

Before I finish, I would like to make some comments on the last four forecasts of CA.

The forecast for 2008 and 2009 had a failure rate that I would assess to be higher than 20% as suggested by the CA - actually in the order of 30 to 40%. This is a consolatory fact to me, as I was also wrong in my predictions for this period.

After CA got it somewhat wrong for these two years, the forecast for 2010 was very conservative and for this reason quite accurate. I myself was completely wrong on this year, as I judged the future based on the energy streamlines that were available at the end of 2009. However, in the summer of 2010 a major shift in the strategy for earth's Ascension was made in the highest realms of cosmic providence, so that a substantial delay in the planned actions of the Galactic Federation was necessary. CA has not said anything on this development in

the past, although the disappointment of the CAC members was clearly expressed (e.g. “The cavalry failed to show up”).

The recent forecast of CA for 2011 is even more conservative than that of 2010 and for this reason it will be, to my predictions, even less accurate than the forecasts for 2008 and 2009. The events will be much more dramatic and sweeping in 2011 than one can gather from the CA-prognosis.

However, there is a point in being prudent. In the last two years many entities will leave the common 3d-plane of human experience and will begin to create their own subjective reality and destiny from the vertical, quantum perspective because the veil of forgetfulness has been thinned to such an extent that immediate creation of reality will become more common during this year. This aspect has been tackled by CA on many occasions.

Therefore, the question arises: What kind of reality will the CAC members create in the next two years for themselves - a prototype of Celestria after Ascension or the living hell that will be experienced on planet B after the shift? "That's the Question", as Hamlet says in his famous monologue.

Attachment: Letter from Lloyd Arrd: 14. December 2010

Hello Doctor George!

My name is Lloyd Arrd and I am webmaster, etc. for Cosmic Awareness Communications based in Olympia, Washington USA. Vikki has indicated she would prefer that I respond to your profound email – I have been meditating/intending for some time now to build my Lightbody in preparation for Ascension.

May I point out that Cosmic Awareness is not an entity or being, hence we do not refer to It as “the Cosmic Awareness”, etc. We simply designate It and refer to It as Cosmic Awareness. It pervades all the universes on all dimensions and levels and timelines.

You are correct, most of the CAC members probably do not comprehend the full scope and depth of all the Cosmic Awareness readings the past 40 years. It comprises some 9000 pages but it is all available on the CAC website www.CosmicAwareness.org

Your information about the Lightbody process (LBP) leading to Ascension is most welcome indeed. However your intelligence, knowledge and the depth and extent of your studies are way beyond almost anyone else on the planet. I also realize that our channeler or conduit to Cosmic Awareness, Will Berlinghof, is probably not knowledgeable in the terminology and concepts that you express in your email.

I also intend to investigate material contained in the website **Kirael.com**. If you will bear with me while I endeavour to understand these things, I believe we can eventually formulate questions for Cosmic Awareness that will elicit much useful information for humanity.

The information you pointed out about Ascension proceeding from the left brain, for example, is most intriguing and I would like to learn more about this and many other things.

Yours in awareness,
Lloyd Arrd
webmaster

1. Email to Tyberonn@earth-keeper.com: 1. December 2010:

**Comments on Metatron-Messages from the Point of View
Of the New Theory of the Universal Law**

I have only recently come upon your website and I have read most of the messages of Metatron. I myself use the word "**Metatron-wave**" to define a certain quality of astral energetic waves that is essential to **light body process**. The latest information of Metatron on multidimensionality, the existence of parallel universes/planes of existence - I speak of "astral probability alternatives" in my gnostic books - is very important and unique in the channelled literature, insofar as it is indispensable for an understanding of the upcoming earth shift in the 4th and 5th dimensions on 21. December 2012.

The existence of myriads parallel realities is the basic principle of creation in All-That-Is and explains how 3d-space-time has evolved. It also explains the simultaneity of all events - e.g. past, present, and future incarnations - in the higher realms and the creation of the hallucinatory holographic perception of space-time by human mind and senses as time-sequential 3d-phenomenon.

This is, in fact, higher transcendental physics. The existence of parallel probability universes is elaborated for the first time by the source "Seth" as channelled by Jane Roberts in the 60s and 70s. There are several books from this medium on this issue. Currently, this aspect is not very well understood by most channels because it requires a high level of abstraction and a scientific background.

In particular, one has to be well acquainted with *wave theory* and especially with *synthesis* and *Fourier analysis* in order to understand how the various three-dimensional forms are created and destroyed as holographic wave packages by destructive and constructive interference of superimposed waves.

Further on, one has to comprehend the astral-energetic structure of human beings - for instance, the existence of various angst (fear) patterns in the emotional body that operate as energetic blockages and determine the narrow-minded perception and weltanschauung of the incarnated entity. These fears are low frequency emotional wave patterns that use destructive interference to inhibit the flow of high frequency energies of cosmic constructive interfe-

rence, the latter being circumscribed as "unconditional love" in trivial esoteric literature, through the chakras.

I am convinced that your source "Metatron" can give you some more valuable information on these issues, if you ask the precise questions. As you surely know, the answer lies already in the question. I will personally profit very much as a reader from any further elaborations by Metatron on this matter.

I, myself, have established a novel method of how to operate with astral probability alternatives within the sensual limitations of 3d-space-time and how to enlarge human perception beyond the veil of forgetfulness. With the help of this method, I am in the position to make a fairly exact multidimensional analysis of the current energetic processes that are taking place on our planet in preparation of its Ascension, and also to make quite precise predictions on economics and society.

I have presented this method in my last book as of 2008. Thus, I have predicted a long time ago (1998) the total collapse of the world-wide financial system, which will take place in 2011. In fact, it has already happened in 2008, but is not yet perceived by most people.

I am of about your age and I analyse the esoteric and channelled literature for somewhat 20 years, so that I have a fairly good overview on it. I have myself written, among others, five books on Gnosis (= scientific esotericism, or transcendental philosophy), where I also present a method of how to discern the quality of the channelled information. This method is based on the axiomatic principle of inner consistency and lack of contradiction that has been first proposed by Hilbert to axiomatize and thereby unify mathematics.

The same method can be used to unify the whole science - both natural such as physics, chemistry, and bio-sciences and social sciences, such as philosophy, psychology, and linguistics. Of course, the use of this method presupposes true gnostic knowledge, but this everybody can acquire in an inner dialogue with his soul, provided the incarnated entity is open for such kind of communication....

1. Email to Kahu Fred, Kirael.com: 7. December 2010

The Function of Left and Right Brain; The Role of Chakras in the Light Body Process

Thank you very much for your kindly reply. Please allow me to make some additional comments on the function of the human brain.

In most human beings the two hemispheres do not function in synchronicity, although they are anatomically connected through *corpus callosi*. I describe this phenomenon as **energetic malfunction** of current incarnated human beings.

There are some other significant deficiencies in the energetic structure of human beings, e.g. the **blockage of the 4th heart chakra** (emotional centre) which separates the three lower body chakras (1st to 3rd) from the three higher chakras (5th to 7th) as part of the energetic malfunction of humans. This topic is very painful to the ego of the incarnated entity, and for this reason it is not currently discussed by any channel, including Kirael.

In the course of the **light body process**, the heart chakra opens, encompasses, and synchronizes the lower and the higher chakras. Ultimately, the entity develops a **unified chakra**, which can transform much more astral energy in the body than normally. I have dedicated a whole book on this issue, based on sound and irrefutable scientific data.

The only malfunction that is mentioned by channels nowadays is the reduction of the DNA of human entities to two strands by the current controllers (The Orion Empire and the Reptiles) on earth and their potential development to 12 and more strands in the course of Ascension.

However, none of the mediums have the necessary scientific background to comprehend these messages on DNA that are channelled in a rather trivial, unscientific manner. It is not that the DNA-strands evolve to 12 and more biochemical strands that could be experimentally observed, e.g. through recombinant DNA-techniques, but that the so called junk-DNA, which contains the whole information of all incarnations of the soul and much more, is now activated at higher frequency astral levels, where the actual regulation of the DNA-encoding by the soul takes place.

These overlapping high frequency levels of stored information cannot be currently assessed by material instruments, because their limit is determined by the **Planck's constant**, which is the **elementary action potential of photon space-time**, the smallest quant of energy that could be measured by material devices. This phenomenon is currently known as **Heisenberg uncertainty principle** and is central to the conventional interpretation of quantum mechanics.

The DNA-levels, which the channels are talking about, are beyond the Planck's constant and cannot be currently assessed. I do not want to further indulge in scientific details, but I would like to make you aware of the fact that this topic is also at the heart of **Kirael's messages on photon energy** which are transmitted in a simple, understandable language because the actual physical background of this energy presupposes a new understanding of transcendental physics. The latter can only be required after current physical theory is profoundly re-written and relieved from many basic flaws and inconsistencies.

I have performed this scientific achievement by developing the new Physical Theory of the Universal Law in two volumes of 1100 pages. In this theory, I have elaborated the theoretical background of photon energy to the highest scientific standards. Therefore, I can understand the scope of Kirael's messages on photon energy at a much higher intellectual level than anybody else on earth.

For instance, I rejected the **second law of entropy**, which is in an apparent contradiction to the **first law of thermodynamics of energy preservation**, by deriving a new law, called **Stankov's Law of photon thermodynamics**. This law is basic for the future development of new power engines using photon energy after Ascension in the 4th and 5th dimensions, of which Kirael is speaking in his messages.

What I want to demonstrate by this elaboration, is that all channelled messages in the last somewhat 20 years take due account of the individual knowledge of the medium and they will never transmit a more complex information that will inevitably put him under intellectual stress. In this sense, all current channelled messages that circulate in internet - be they from Kryon, Metatron or Kirael - are preliminary, meta-scientific information of what is potentially possible in the 4th and 5th dimensions. But they, in no way, meet even the current low standards of scientific elaboration.

It is very important to observe this fact without being personally offended. I am making a general dispassionate observation. As you surely know, spiritual high-esteem is the most common trait (and basic human angst) among light workers in the current Vanity Fair of esotericism and a trap for intellectual perfection. I am confident that I can be as open and sincere in my comments in front of you, as I have the telepathic conviction that you are a highly evolved soul and will appreciate these remarks without taking them personally. Besides, these comments are indispensable for a proper understanding of the brain function. And now back to the brain.

The right hemisphere is predominantly specialized in the perception and analysis of emotions. The left hemisphere is dedicated to logical, abstract thinking and the establishment of causal relationships. As the two hemispheres are not synchronized, most human beings currently cannot integrate emotionality with intellectuality. This holds true for all incarnated entities before they enter the light body process, especially among scientific circles, where emotionality is looked upon with contempt. With the actual beginning of the light body process, the situation changes, however, dramatically.

Now, there is a general misunderstanding among light workers. Very few of them have actually entered the light body process. Those who have, are so exhausted by the energetic transformation of the four bodies (emotional, mental, astral (ethereal) and biological), that they have no energy to communicate with others and their voices are not heard. Those that speak loud about this issue, have no personal experience with the light body process. This is the source of all confusion among light workers.

It is a well-established belief of New Age that one has to give up common logic in order to become a light worker. Therefore, most of the light workers enter the spiritual process with a retarded left brain that they hardly use and are not even aware of this bio-mental deficiency. Even people, who believe that they think logically, as most scientists do, use a faulty logic.

In fact, human logic, as it has been developed since antiquity (Plato, Aristotle) to the present day (Russell, Wittgenstein, the Circle of Vienna, multidimensional logic) contains fundamental flaws that are closely connected with the intrinsic hallucinatory perception of space-time by the limited senses of human beings. This is a huge cognitive theme that encompasses the whole knowledge of Western philosophy, to which I have dedicated six books. I am just giving you an impression of the complexity of this issue - it is not just a question of left versus right brain.

On the other hand, most people are entirely dominated by their emotional right brain. As their chakras are also operating out of synchronicity, they have to cope with their negative feelings that are transmitted by the lower three chakras and are often running amok, especially in the last years, when huge cosmic energetic waves are flooding earth and augment human emotions - look at all the wars and atrocities the world over, be they "civilized" western or third world countries.

Due to the blockage of the 4th heart chakra, these negative feelings cannot be modulated and harmonized by the higher energies of the spiritual (6th chakra) and ecstatic centre (7th chakra), which are closed in most human entities as part of their energetic malfunction. These chakras connect the incarnated entity with the higher self that is actual a synonym for the **soul family** of the entity of about 1000 souls: Hence the preoccupation of most light workers with their

right brain. They have to first overcome their emotional negativities, before they can really enter the light body process.

Emotions are, however, never separated from abstract logical thinking. In fact, emotions modulate and distort the logical thinking in such a profound way, that most human beings do not even realize it. This is the central energetic malfunction of human incarnated beings at present that has not been apprehended by all light workers so far.

It is not even considered as a problem, and this ignorance is the source of most intellectual and emotional problems, most light workers have to deal with. This is another huge theme, I will not discuss for the moment, I only want to demonstrate to you, how intricately interwoven all gnostic topics are. To this issue, I have dedicated a special book.

Now, I shall give you some confidential information, based on my personal experience, which will explain you, why the left brain is the gateway of the human body to high frequency energies from the 6th and higher dimensions, when the light body process truly unfolds.

The left brain is responsible for the illusion of linear space-time. This is the faulty logic, human brain is subdued to. It is the energetic source that creates the common existence plane of human beings on 3d-earth. As long as it operates, the way it does, one cannot escape this hallucinatory reality and open for the true multidimensional existence of the higher realms.

The left brain is not only a gateway for higher Christ energies, but it is also connected for the first time with the right brain in the course of the light body process, so that both, emotionality and spirituality (no more intellectuality), are finally synchronized. The reason for this is that all ideas in the higher realms are a combination of spiritual purpose and emotional intensity.

I will illustrate this fact with a simple example from wave theory. Take a short wave radio signal that is transmitted from a long distance. It consists of a carrier-wave that is of high frequency and a modulating lower frequency wave that transmits the actual verbal information. Both waves are superimposed and interrelated.

Likewise, emotions are lower frequency astral waves, often referred to as the 4th astral dimension, and the mental ideas and concepts being higher frequency waves are referred to as the 5th and higher dimensions. Emotions modulate Spirit, Pure Consciousness, and give the incarnated personality direct information from the soul.

It is not a coincidence that ancient Greeks used the same word "psyche" for the emotional body and the soul. They knew that the soul manifests itself mostly through feelings. Purely for that reason many channels speak at present that human beings will inhibit after Ascension simultaneously the 4th and 5th dimension because they cannot be separated, as they are superimposed energy levels.

The left brain is the portal to the higher self that is conceived as pure consciousness ("reine Vernunft", according to Kant) or pure ideas according to Plato. Please, observe that Kirael stresses the importance of the enlargement of the brain after Ascension (stasis) as to acquire 50 and more per cent of its original potential. It is the left brain that will be largely involved in this process after Ascension. You may ask Kirael on this issue during your next channelling session, and I am curious what he will tell you.

Prior to mass Ascension on December 21, 2012, the left brain can be opened only by the soul - it is an arrogant assumption to believe that human being can make a decision on this issue. The incarnated entity can only give his consent for initiating the light body process and, if it is part of the soul contract, it will be triggered by the soul.

The whole process, which is extremely exhausting and tedious and is accompanied by numerous somatic symptoms, is entirely the domain of the soul. The only thing a humble human being can do is to bear the burden of it and develop everyday strategies in order to survive somehow in an unfriendly and ignorant world with respect to such phenomena.

Precisely for this reason, the left brain is made completely open for the higher Christ energies when the light body process really commences. Concerning myself, this process began 12 years ago. Since then I hear these high frequency energies 24 hours a day and feel their vibrations throughout my whole body. The energy flow is a column with a diameter of about 20 cm with an expanded visible quantum field of about 100 meters. Please, observe that my vision has also increased its frequency spectrum, so that I can see quantum waves.

What I hear, is not exactly the astral energies, but the atoms in the air, which are involved in the rotations of the 6th to the 14th chakra within my expanded astral body, the rotational velocity of which has increased significantly in comparison to normal human beings. This high frequency sound is heard predominantly in the left ear, while the cosmic energy from the highest realms flows through the open portal of my left brain hemisphere.

There are many different qualities of cosmic energies, which I can discern by their specific tone and vibration pattern. Each specific astral wave is associated with a different set of somatic symptoms and psycho-mental experiences. I can distinguish in the meantime more than 20 different qualities of cosmic waves that enter daily my body. Thus I can precisely predict what kind of symptoms I will experience in the following time. This is a very important feedback mechanism between my lower and higher self that mitigates somewhat the often traumatic experience of the light body process, as I can prepare myself mentally and psychologically for the somatic consequences of the next unpleasant cosmic wave.

I have not yet come upon a single description of this process in any channelled or other literature. From this I deduce, that there are only very few selected individuals that are as advanced as I am on earth and have, at the same time, the neutrality and objectivity of an enlightened scholar to describe this process in an immaculate scientific manner, as I have done it in my first gnostic book as of 2001.

Question from Kahu Fred from 21. December 2010

Dr. George

Your reply is very enlightening and I appreciate your kind comments.

Recently, there have been discussions here about what is called Planet X or Nibiru. Do you have comments on these theories?

Kahu Fred

2. Email to Kahu Fred, Kirael.com: 21. December 2010

12th Planet/Nibiru in the Context of the Heinous Plans of the Dark Forces For Earth and Humanity in the End Times

Dear Kahu Fred,

I have no strong opinion on the Planet X, also known as the 12th Planet or Nibiru, which is on the way to earth with **Anunnaki/Reptiles** on board from the **Draco Planet** in the Orion constellation, as it will not affect Ascension, but I can give you some detailed information on it. It is an artificial planetoid now approaching earth that cannot be observed with a telescope because it is cloaked like a stealth bomber. There are some videos about this planet in internet, however according to my opinion, these are presenting optical artefacts.

Until now the existence of this planetoid has been kept secret by the scientific establishment for reasons, I will disclose below, although the author Sitchin wrote some books about this planetoid in the 70s and 80s, and this was a popular theme in the New Age movement in the USA at that time.

However, very soon the astronomers can no longer hide its existence and will be compelled to announce it, as it will affect earth's orbit sometimes next year. What I cannot tell you at present with certainty, is whether this announcement will precede the announcement of the existence of the Galactic Federation of Light Forces that are preparing earth's Ascension or will be done thereafter. Anyway, people must be prepared for some spectacular revelations, beginning next year, as there is very little time left prior to Ascension.

This may begin with Julian Assange, who is a star seed, and has information on the secret contacts and contracts of the ultra-secret services of the USA and some other countries, including Sweden (that's why they are now persecuting him), with the current controllers of earth, the actual Powers That Be - the **Greys** and the **Reptiles**. These contacts exist since the early 40s after the first atomic bomb was tested in New Mexico, when these aliens first established contacts with the US-government of H. Truman.

These are the dark forces that reign on earth and work very closely with the **Ahriman forces** from the 4th dimension to seduce human incarnated entities on earth, by forging greed, aggression etc. The **New World Order** and the current financial crisis is their product, which they instigated by manipulating the so called **Illuminati**, in particular in the financial circles around the Rothschild and Rockefeller families, which are all Reptilians (shape-shifters).

There is much information on this issue in internet, but most of it is not very clear. All this is part of the current charade on earth, to which the Forces of Light and the incarnated star seeds have given their consent and therefore cannot interfere until now. This situation will change dramatically next year. I am giving you this information in a telegraphic style, as the facts are very complex in reality.

Although not of relevance from the vantage point of view from the higher realms, from where you and I come, this battle is very real upon earth and has led to a substantial delay in the appearance of the Galactic Federation, which was initially scheduled for this autumn.

As you may know, there was an assessment on the energy conditions on earth in July 2010 in the higher realms - the so called **second harmonic convergence** (the first one was in 1987

when the actual process of earth's Ascension truly unfolded) - and it was concluded that the threshold of awakened souls (light workers) on earth had not been reached, because many light workers were seduced by the dark forces and have been distracted from their initial soul contracts of enlightenment.

As the Forces of Light have to respect the free will of the incarnated entities on earth and have to be asked by a sufficiently large number of human beings to officially intervene, they have postponed many times the “**first contact**” that they have extensively announced during the last three years through numerous channels. If you want, I may give you some additional information on this issue, which I have written to my cousin (Christo Stankov, see above) in the USA, who is also a highly evolved soul.

I was personally involved in the July decision in the dream state, in which I am most of the time in full consciousness.

This will be the normal state after Ascension in the 5th dimension. It was actually decided that the first very small wave of light workers, who have already ascended in the 5th dimension by augmenting the frequencies of their physical vessels during the individual light body process (LBP) in the last 10-15 years, had to stay on earth for a while and help other light workers to progress in their LBP. This was a huge sacrifice on the part of these highly evolved entities, which they, including myself, made on behalf of their soul brothers and sisters, who have difficulties with the current energetic changes on earth and have not progressed sufficiently in accordance with their pre-conceived soul contracts.

This help is energetically accomplished by augmenting the energies of the ascended light workers in the higher realms, while they are repeating the LBP in a short version once again and by projecting these harmonious energies onto the laggards. This is a very complex energetic phenomenon that can be hardly explained in verbal terms.

It is essentially the same job which many light workers are performing nowadays on earth by augmenting the frequencies of this planet with their astral fields at the quantum level. They are, so to say, conduits of Light that flows from the higher realms and has the function to delete the low frequencies of Darkness that have reigned for eons of time on this rather toxic planet. For this reason, the first and second waves of human Ascension were merged and will most probably occur after 11.11.11., when the last but one star gate is opened. The third wave will be mass Ascension of humanity as announced by Kirael at the end of 2012.

Now, all these events are associated with the coming of the Planet X in many ways, as everything is interconnected in the universe.

Therefore, back to the dark forces. According to the contracts of the Greys with the US-government, the US-secret services were given some crude 4d-technologies to develop. Most of the UFOs sighted in the last years are co-operations of the secret services with the Greys. They even established mutual military bases on the moon in the early 60s, which were seen by the Apollo astronauts, but these were compelled to keep it secret.

The Apollo programme was a cover-up for the secret programmes of the US government. One astronaut, I forgot his name, spoke about this on BBC in the 70s and was shortly thereafter killed. There were many killings of honest Americans, who were involved in this clandestine programs, but decided at some point in time in the 70s and 80s to become whistle blowers, because they realized that the Greys are dark forces that commit abductions on

humans and mutilations of cattle to conduct their heinous genetic experiments and that they do not care at all about human beings, which they consider "useful underdeveloped animals". There is a lot of information on this issue in internet (search for instance about the "Hall of Nightmare in Dulce and area 51, New Mexico").

Since the early 90s the Greys were however compelled by the Forces of Light to stop with these experiments. In the meantime, the Greys have successfully completed their genetic experiments and they are now in the position to clone human beings. The Greys, themselves, are clones of clones of clones, and are genetically and spiritually degenerated, although technologically more evolved than human beings are. In the meantime, they have substituted about 30-50 % of all CEO in big corporations with such clones in preparation of Ascension and their total control of the descending earth and the rest of the underdeveloped incarnated human entities who will stay on this planet.

Most of the plots of science-fiction films from Hollywood were given by proxies of the dark forces to prepare the masses for the inevitable revelations that will begin next year. This practice began in the early 50s when they transmitted the famous play of H.G. Wells about the invasion of Mars aliens which triggered a panic in the USA, in New York. Since then the Elite and the hidden government decided to keep their contracts with the dark forces secret and eliminated anybody who tried to reveal the truth.

The ultra-secret forces know about the upcoming Ascension for many years, as they have been informed by the Greys and the Reptilians, who have some technologies that enable them to see in future timelines. The human Elite is building huge underground bases with the help of these aliens in the hope to survive the Rapture and proceed with their enslavement of incarnated human beings on the descended planet.

For that reason, the Elite and the hidden Government of the New World Order are now trapped in a dilemma: Should they go with the dark forces or with the Forces of Light of the Galactic Federation, which has contacted the US-Government on many occasions in the last years, but the latter has declined to co-operate with them?

For now, they stick to the dark forces because they are under mind control or substituted by clones in key positions. It is interesting to observe in this context how Obama, who is a star seed, will behave in the future. He knows of course about the existence of the dark forces and their contracts with the hidden US-government, however, not to the full extent, as many facts are kept secret from him.

At the same time, he is under severe attacks from the dark forces in the White House aimed at destructing his character - first and foremost from the secret agents of the super-secret Mossad, beginning with his former personal adviser R.E. who he now dismissed. The latter are the most nefarious proxies of the dark forces, going back to the genetic experiments of Jehovah, a renegade of the Galactic Federation who created the Hebrew population, first on Mars and then on earth: "There is much more on earth and in heaven than it is in human books" (Shakespeare). But this is another huge dark theme, I will rather omit for the moment

The Reptiles are in much smaller numbers on earth at present than the Greys, but they control most of the Elite and the Zionists (former Khazars), which are the backbone of the Jewish population and have established the super-secret Mossad. They were not only involved in the murder of Kennedy, but also in the collapse of 9/11, which is not coincidentally also the emergency call in the USA. Many of these dark ones are incarnated Reptilians (shape-

shifters) in human bodies. They control the financial system, the Fed, the big Wall Street banks and the Council of Foreign Relations. Watch these people on TV and pay attention to their cold yeas and reptilian mouth and you will immediately recognize them. You are a spiritual man, you can discern these things.

Although the Greys committed themselves to make no contracts with other governments, they - being rascals - actually made similar contracts with the Soviets, the UK, Argentina, Sweden (!), where they have huge bases underground in the remote mountains of the Scandinavian peninsula. They also controlled the Bolsheviks until the late 60s, when these were substituted by dummies in the Politburo by the Skoptsis - a group of highly evolved entities, which initially ousted the Tsar with the Bolsheviks, but then were disappointed by them and decided to eliminate them.

The Skoptsis were later supported by the Forces of Light and since then Russia is under the auspices of the Galactic Federation. This explains the appearance of Gorbachev and the fall of the Iron curtain. There are many more unknown events and facts concerning the Cold War, e.g. about the prevention of an imminent nuclear strike against the Soviet Union in the late 70s, which the American faction of the Elite attempted to instigate, but were hindered by the Galactic Federation. These are really scary facts that are not known to the broad public and for that reason I will not further elaborate them now.

As you see, the history of mankind is much more complex and dark than most people and light workers currently assume. There is a kind of refreshing naivety among most light workers that is overwhelming and breath-taking and this attitude has hindered an earlier Revelation of the true situation on earth - the expose of the Powers That Be - and the disclosure of the Forces of Light.

The Dracos/Anunnaki, although they are military more powerful than the Greys, have conceded that the Greys from the Orion Empire control earth and humanity, because they are more experienced in the management of planets. Their number is much smaller than that of the Greys and for that reason currently the Planet X is approaching earth with a large number of Reptilians. They want to establish supremacy on the remaining catastrophic earth after the shift will occur on 21 December 2012.

This is part of the agreement between the Galactic Federation of Light Forces and the dark forces at the highest level of Cosmic Providence. It provides that these aliens will not expand any further in this part of the universe after earth's shift and Ascension, as the descending catastrophic earth, on which they will continue to exhibit their unlimited control, will not be able to render the necessary resources to expand in this part of the galaxy. But these dark ones always break their contracts. However this should not bother us, who will ascend in the 5th dimension.

There are four other alien civilisations on earth that belong to the dark forces, all of them living under the earth surface, known also as the "Unholy six", but they are of less importance. All these civilisations have cut their connection with the higher angelic realms, with All-That-Is, for eons of time and for that reason they cannot ascend. Instead they fight all the time "star wars" and colonize new planets in this part of the universe.

These dark forces operate from the 4th dimension with the help of the Ahriman and other evil forces. Most of these entities do not incarnate, but only sponge on incarnated, underdeveloped souls, which they have seduced to enter a physical body. They have some advanced

technologies from the point of view of current mankind, which is technologically extremely backward.

This will change dramatically after Ascension when half of mankind will be in the 5th dimension, higher than the current controllers, and will have access to **soul-technologies**, which do not need external devices, but work on the basis of immediate imagination and realisation.

The Reptilians are coming to earth now because they consider themselves to be the legitimate controllers of earth. Their original planet is now dying and they are in search of a new planet. Since earth is for more than 500 000 years under the control of the Draco/Reptiles faction and their allies, the Greys from the Orion Empire (notwithstanding the fact that there have been local enlightened civilisations such as Lemuria and Atlantis), their intention is to debark on the catastrophic earth shortly after Ascension. This earth version will degrade into greater 3d-density and separation from the Source after the shift has taken place and the 5th-dimensional earth has already ascended with a substantial part of human population.

About 13 000 ago the Anunnaki created human beings through genetic engineering to use them as slaves in their mines, but these experiments were not very successful. Based on this history, they rectify their current claims as controllers of earth and humanity. This monopoly of the dark forces is however contended by the Forces of Light, especially by the Sirians and the Pleiadians.

The Sirians are the actual creators of modern human beings on the basis of the reptilian genetic human material. They expanded the reptilian brain (cerebellum and medulla oblongata), where most of the fear based patterns are currently generated and exploited by the dark forces through mind control, by grafting it with the mammalian brain, which later evolved to the left and right hemisphere of current human brain, as we have already discussed it in our previous emails.

The initial Anunnaki version of human being was the Neanderthal man. The Sirians developed this prototype further to Cro-Magnon man, from which modern man subsequently evolved. One faction of the Anunnaki from Nibiru came to earth, when Atlantis and Lemuria still existed, but were already in a state of decay and settled some time later in Sumer.

The other civilisations from the Galactic Federation also contributed to the development of modern Homo sapiens. For instance, the Pleiadians developed the white race in the Caucasus region some 10,000 years ago. Other galactic civilisations participated in the development of the other races. For this reason they consider themselves to be the true creators of present-day mankind, which they want to help to evolve to a responsible member of the Galactic Federation of enlightened civilisations.

The current rapid evolution of mankind since the late 40s was achieved by switching the earth's vibrations with that of Sirius, which are akin as planets and civilisations. In this way a kind of "cosmic orgasm" was generated that was very beneficial to the rapid development of the spiritual capacities of the incarnated human beings. The development of internet, which was supported by the intellectual Arcturians, was another gift of the Forces of Light to mankind to use it against the cover-up of the dark forces by allowing free communication among individuals outside the mains stream of mass media which are fully in the hands of the dark forces.

The 3d-earth, which will remain under the control of the current Powers That Be, will evolve into greater density and separation from the higher realms - from God. This is the experience that some incarnated entities have chosen to experience on earth. Purely for this reason, there is a huge battle between the dark and light forces that is taking place now on earth for the souls of the sleeping majority. Its outcome is not predictable with respect to the number of harvested souls from both sides.

The alternative is - paradise or hell. The final date of Ascension is however a done deal and independent of the actual outcome of this battle for human souls. By the way, this battle was depicted allegorically by John in his Revelations as the battle between Gog and Magog at the time of the appearance of the Antichrist, respectively the Beast. This was an allegory for the dark forces, constituting of Greys and Reptilians, and their human proxies on earth.

However, there is one additional unknown variable in this cosmic drama. Some Greys are not very happy with the arrival of the Anunnaki on Planet X, because they know that they will have to become soon or later their slaves, as these Reptilians are more powerful than the Greys. Some Greys are inclined to help the humans get liberated from the Reptile influence by attacking Planet X, although they are formally allies of the Reptilians. But they always break their contracts so that one cannot rely upon them.

This scenario works in favour of the Forces of Light and the light workers, but until now there is no tangible result, so that very soon this alternative will not matter anymore.

In this respect the landing of the Reptiles from Planet X is not yet certain. However, it will pass near the earth's orbit and this will have a huge devastating effect on the remaining 3d-earth, where life will become intolerable very soon after the shift. This planetoid will not affect the ascended 5th dimensional earth.

On March 21, the final wave of Christ consciousness will flood earth and after that the dark forces will ultimately lose their power, but they will survive underground or will retrieve in the 4th dimension.

From this date on all I am telling you in this email will become public, and much more. This is indispensable, as the people must make their choice - whether to ascend to heaven or stay in hell. Kirael depicts the situation after the shift very well, when outside light workers will collect many entities on the remaining catastrophic earth and will help them enter the 5th-dimensional earth through inter-dimensional portals.

Only one final remark: It is still not a done deal that the Anunnaki from Planet X will land on earth. This is not their only alternative to survive. There are, at present, negotiations between them and the Galactic Federation on this issue.

I hope that I have answered your question somewhat, although I have only scratched on the surface of the events that currently take place in front and behind the veil.

So long! I wish you all the best and please, do not tell too much about this issue to your community, as these are scary facts that make no contribution to their Ascension.

1. Email to Steve Beckow: 20. November 2010

Gnostic Disquisitions

Thank you very much for your detailed answer. First, you can call me "George", it makes it much simpler.

Now let me clear away a misunderstanding that has probably arisen from my ambiguous language. I did not intend to ask you to publish anything written by myself on your website. My writings are of purely scientific character and they will not be in concordance with the other contributions that you publish. In fact, I closed my homepage that has existed since the 90s a year ago, because I do not believe in the long-term future of internet and I even question its spiritual adequateness, but that is another story.

For the last 10 years, I communicated most of the time through telepathy, and it works fabulously. Telepathy complies to a simple cosmic rule, according to which all cosmic energy operates: You achieve a maximal result with a minimal effort, i.e. with a minimal energy input. This is the **cosmic law of optimization**.

What I actually offered you, is an informal exchange of ideas, which you may at your discretion use in your articles to cover certain transcendental issues. It is precisely the same procedure, which you apply now in your synopses by quoting various channels on current topics.

Now my comment to your question: When I say that beyond the 5th dimension the soul or any other evolved entity does not need to create forms out of her thoughts, I simply meant that space is an illusion and it does not exist as a dimension beyond the 5th dimension. However, the soul can anytime give a form to her thoughts. That is how the solar universes and three-dimensional space-time have evolved. This is a common knowledge that is tackled by many channels and can be easily deduced by the humble human mind.

Later on, I will furnish an irrevocable mathematical proof for my conclusion that space is an illusion, about which both, esotericism and science, are not aware yet. For the time being, I will only state that *space (s)* and *conventional time (t)*, as they are currently defined in physics, are one the same - they are tautologies of a physical dimension that is defined in a priori manner by arresting frequency (absolute time *f*) in human mind in an unconscious and automatic manner.

Or to quote Kant, this is "das a priori synthetische Urteil der reinen Vernunft" (the a priori synthetic conclusion of pure consciousness) as exposed in his work "Critics on Pure Consciousness" that shapes our very concept of space-time. Even Einstein failed to grasp this fact, while developing his theory of relativity of space-time by excluding human consciousness rigorously from his scientific elaborations.

I do not know exactly what you mean by "studies upon life after death", but I can assure you that very soon a large portion of humanity will overcome the death of the biological carbon-based body by creating an immortal light body during the light body process, which is central theme since the 80s in esoteric circles, although most of the people talk much about it without having a personal experience.

My compliment for discerning that I am probably further in the light body process than most

of the other light workers, but I can assure you that this is not a path I would readily recommend other people, because it is associated with the most exhausting and unrewarding experience that an incarnated soul can ever have on earth. To this topic I can give you some very precise information, which you cannot find in any channelled message so far.

My intention is simply to give you without any conditions some background information, which you may use at a later date when some major events come into being and profoundly transform mankind. At that point in time you will be prepared and informed to give this information to other people, who may not be aware of what is actually happening.

Considering your diligent and industrious work, you are accomplishing now, as well as your profound knowledge on most transcendental issues, I am very confident that you are the ideal person to educate other light workers on the verge of awakening of what is actually happening on earth and to help them understand the new shift in reality that will, as you know, take place very soon on earth.

So much for the moment, I am eagerly awaiting a response from you.

2. Email to Steve Beckow: 22. November 2010

Spiritual and Professional Recommendations

From your articles I gather that you are fully informed, more so than myself, about the information published in channelled messages and you are on track with what is happening on earth behind the veil. The other conventional information in the mass media, no matter how critical it may be, is to a large extent irrelevant, and when written in English too much America-centred. It simply misses the point, as the major events that will shape mankind are evolving outside North America, and the North-American people do not have the antennae to perceive them.

Let me prove this statement with the following observation: The Anglo-Saxon world (USA, Britain, to a large extent Canada, but also Australia and New Zealand), which as you know are under the auspices of the dark forces from the Orion Empire will soon, probably beginning this year, but definitely in 2011, suffer a total collapse that will be triggered by a financial tsunami. This event will lead to the elimination of all big banks and a paralysis of all economic activities.

This collapse has already been experienced in the countries of the former communist system in the 90s, and it is still continuing contrary to most mass media reports. Therefore, the people there are much more evolved and ready for the upcoming events than you in North America are - both psychologically and spiritually. I am talking now as a former dissident in the early 70s behind the Iron Curtain and a person who knows Eastern Europe better than anybody else. It is very important to observe this fact.

For that reason you are beginning just now to realize that you are pawns of secret evil forces, and not as free as you believed during the Cold War when the Soviet Union was considered to be the "empire of evil" (Reagan). For this reason, Russia is at present fully under the umbrella of the Forces of Light (the Galactic Federation), and I am fully involved in these activities during my dream state, but that is not the kind of themes, I will be discussing with you.

Do you think that it is a coincidence that it was RT (Russian TV) that first reported on the dismantling of the two ballistic rockets launched from the coast of California, one of them aiming at the airplane of Obama and the other one at Iran, which is also under the auspices of the Forces of Light, for reasons I will also not discuss at this place. You published this event yourself on your website, without fully realizing the hidden agenda behind this event.

Now, let me give you another example. You regularly publish the updates of Mike Quincey from SaLuSa. Why so much updates every two or three days, which contain no other information except iterating that the Forces of Light are making progress in combating the cabal, the Illuminates, and the dark forces? This is silly stuff.

And what are your comments on the announced event of UFO disclosure on the 14th of October, 2008, which did not take place? Do you have any coherent explanation for these discrepancies that discredited the channelling sources and the whole light worker movement? This is the kind of questions that you should ask yourself and find a proper answer, and not just collecting like an ant second-hand information of no or little value - both from a factual and spiritual point of view.

Please, do not be angry with me about my honest remarks - I am speaking both as a former news editor of a large international broadcasting station somewhat 30 years ago, who knows the job of the journalist to its very roots, and as an enlightened person, who is on earth only in his function as an avatar.

It does not matter at all what you publish second hand, but what you think and perceive on a higher level. In such a case one does not need anything else but enter in a contemplative, active dialogue with his Higher Self and he will get all the answers directly from his soul - believe me.

This means, however, to substitute deliberately the "doing" with "being" and to surrender the earthly ego to the soul, which still believes that doing something is always better than just being. These are angst patterns that shape the present-day psycho-mental structure of the incarnated entities.

This is a huge subject that is not tackled in esotericism, because this kind of self-reflection demands a much higher level of spiritual evolution, which most light workers do not have at present (After this comment, some channels began to discuss this issue. This is a clear indication that there is a positive and very effective feedback between my analysis on earth and the quality of the channelled information from the higher realms).

Let me tell you something else: I have probably done and achieved during my life on earth, which is by the way soon coming to an end, more than anybody else for the last 2000 years - both in science and in spiritual progress, but it does matter at all. No matter how many efforts one has accomplished as an incarnated entity on earth, one can only achieve the original normality - one can only identify with his soul, because we are all souls - and you know this very well. It is as simple as that. And at the same time, it is the most difficult path to follow - just being.

As a light worker, you must admit that channelled information is a passive, one-way information flow and a poor substitute for a true and active dialogue with the Higher Self, while pristine, clean information flows both ways. It is not the activities on earth that elevate the

spirit of the incarnated personality, but the contemplation of our transcendental reality, to which some people on earth will soon evolve. You will also!

By the way, there are many key topics on gnosis (scientific esotericism) that are not covered by current channelled literature, but are of central importance for an understanding of the current events. These topics are not dealt by most channels, because the mediums are lacking the intellectual capability to comprehend and internalize them. One always gets as much information as one can digest - this is the alleged cosmic law of optimization in operation.

Since you are quite occupied all along with your publication activities, I would suggest that you should take the lead in this communication and ask me the questions, for which you may not have an answer, and I will do my best to answer them in a comprehensible manner. This approach is much better and rewarding than just copying second-hand channelled information of little or no value at all.

1. Email to Suzan Carrol: 28. December 2010

Comments on Suzan Carrol's Books

I have only recently come upon your website and I have read in the meantime most of your books. It is a rarity to find an intellectual individual among light workers who has a clear view of transcendence as well as the verbal capacities and the dexterity of logical thinking to present the various spiritual, energetic, and ethical interrelations in such an immaculate and clear-cut manner. Compliments!

There is much information, which you present in your books that I have also tackled in my five books on Gnosis written in the last ten years, and there is some remarkable overlapping too. This is normal when one has grasped the essence of cosmic existence. This information is very important, insofar as it is indispensable for an understanding of earth's shift in the 5th dimension on the 21st of December 2012, as well as for the individual preparation for Ascension during the **light body process**.

This knowledge and experience are closely related to the existence of myriad parallel realities, which is the basic principle of creation and organization of All-That-Is and also explains how 3d-space-time of the solar universes has evolved. It also illuminates the simultaneity of all events, - e.g. past, present, and future incarnations - in the higher realms and the creation of the hallucinatory holographic perception of space-time by human mind and senses as a time-sequential 3d-phenomenon. It is a central piece of the knowledge transmitted by the Arcturians.

The existence of parallel probability universes is elaborated for the first time by the source "Seth" as channelled by Jane Roberts in the 60s and 70s. There are several books from this medium on this issue, which you surely know, as they are basic esoteric stuff. Currently, this aspect is not very well understood by most channels, because it requires a high level of abstraction and a scientific background.

It is not easy for the narrow human mind, based on the energetic restrictions of the five senses, to comprehend earth's and mankind's Ascension, which is a unique event not only for this

planet but throughout the whole universe, in its totality and multidimensionality. Most light workers are poor scientists and they do not understand conventional physics, from which they have to depart in order to comprehend the new transcendental physics of the higher realms, which is operative in earth's Ascension.

I, myself, have established a novel method of how to work with astral probability alternatives within the sensual limitations of 3d-space-time and how to enlarge human perception beyond the veil of forgetfulness. With the help of this method, I am in the position to make a fairly exact multidimensional analysis of the current energetic processes that are taking place on our planet in preparation of its Ascension and to also make quite precise predictions on economic and social developments.

I have presented this method in my last book as of 2008. Thus, I have predicted a long time ago (1998) the total collapse of the world-wide financial system, which will take place in 2011. In fact, it has already occurred, but is not perceived by most people...

2. Email to Suzan Carrol: 29. December 2010

Transcendental Physics of Parallel Realities and Other Esoteric Issues

Part I

It was a pleasure to read your comprehensive response step by step. It is a very good idea that I must also apply in the future. I used this method during my clinical research activities for more than 25 years. Your approach clearly demonstrates that you are a diligent scientist, who solves any intellectual problem by systematically addressing it. Below I will try to answer some of the questions that you have raised.

1. **Parallel realities:** This concept can be hardly explained verbally, as language is sequential and linear and cannot transmit simultaneous realities. The simplest physical paradigm is to perceive All-That-Is as a closed entity that is consisting of superimposed wave levels and corresponding systems similar to the octaves in music. The higher octave contains the lower ones by superposition and can modulate them and vice versa.

Each level of existence is characterized by a specific **frequency range** and an **elementary action potential**. This term has been introduced by myself in the new physics and means the smallest amount of **energy package**, or alternatively, a single wave of a system. Please, observe that all waves transport a constant amount of energy and can be considered as wave/energy packages; their energy amount depends only on the amplitude (crest) of the wave.

This is particularly true for **space-time** as humans perceive it. 3d-space-time is limited by the frequency range of the electromagnetic spectrum and the **Planck's constant h** which is the smallest amount of energy present-day experimental physics can measure with material instruments. Purely for this reason, physicists reject the existence of higher frequency realms. Their dogma says: What I cannot measure, should not exist.

The highest spectrum, i.e. the upper frequency boundary of space-time is found in black holes and is known as **Hawking radiation**. It is equivalent to the frequencies of the elementary particles, also known as **Compton frequencies**. This whole shebang is described in quantum

physics as **Heisenberg uncertainty principle** or the **breaking of the wave function in the Copenhagen Interpretation**. This concept is central to current understanding of matter in conventional physics. But it is essentially wrong, as I prove in the New Theory of the Universal Law.

Now please forget all these details because they are not necessary for a true spiritual understanding of All-That-Is. The higher realms beyond 3d-space-time, such as the 4th and 5th dimensions are the higher octaves of energy and vice versa: 3d-space-time has emerged by lowering the higher frequencies to the present state of physical density as observed on earth. Ascension of earth and humanity is the reverse process. There are many 3d-space-time and higher frequency realities that differ from that on earth with respect to their frequency spectrum and elementary action potential. They can be considered as **parallel realities**.

In the higher realms all these realities exist simultaneously in the sense that an entity can access them by simply **adjusting the frequency of its imagination and emotional intent** to that reality and he will immediately experience the specific frequency spectrum of this reality.

In this context, it is very important to stress that **space** does not exist in the higher realms - it is an illusion of the narrow human senses. Space is a subjective creation of the limited sensual perceptions of human beings, and this limitation has been engineered by the soul within the energetic structure/template of the incarnated entity to experience precisely this kind of spiritual limitation and separation from the Whole.

The limitations of human senses and the body "being a prison for the soul" is, by the way, a central idea to ancient Greek philosophy (Plato, Aristotle and Plotinus, Neo-Platonism) that has not been fully understood by present-day scientists and light workers of the New Age.

In the new Theory of the Universal Law, I have proved in an irrevocable manner that *space s* is a synonym for *time t*, whereby time according to mine and current physical definition is actually *frequency f*. *Conventional time t* is hence *reciprocal frequency* $t = 1/f$ or $f=1/t$. This new knowledge is central to the new physics and eliminates the whole perceptive confusion in this discipline.

Please, read only the introduction to volume II on physics and forget all the complicated derivations and proofs that I have elaborated for the scientists to convince them in the correctness of the new theory of the Universal Law. By the way, I am, just like you, much more frustrated with present-day scientists than with the light workers, because I do not expect much from the latter, but I was for many years wrong in the assumption that scientists are genuinely interested in acquiring true knowledge, until I was convinced by my personal experience in the opposite.

To explain in a simple manner why *time t = reciprocal frequency f* and *space s* are one and the same quantity, I would draw your attention to the fact that for great distances in the universe one usually speaks of "light years", for instance, "a star is so many light years away from the earth", etc. The reason for this is that light (electromagnetic spectrum or photon space-time) is the universal medium of communication in 3d-space-time and is propagated with the finite velocity of *c*.

In the higher realms, there is no limitation to the velocity of information because everything happens in the Simultaneity of the Now. Precisely, there is no velocity at all there. This con-

clusion can be easily deduced from the new theory of the Universal Law by considering the fact that the current definition of velocity $v = s/t$ is a meaningless term as space and conventional time are synonyms - they are one and the same. In this case the quotient of s/t , defined as velocity in physics, is a tautological mathematical definition that only forges the hallucinatory idea of space-time as extension.

I have proved that space-time, respectively matter, including photon space-time that are perceived as physical world, being the only object of observation of conventional physics, has only two dimensions - **space** $s = t$ and **time/frequency** f , hence the term “**space-time**” for Energy = All-That-Is (primary axiom).

All the other physical dimensions and magnitudes, such as *mass, charge, current, temperature*, etc. are abstract mathematical derivatives of space and time and have no real existence - for instance, I have proved that charge is a tautology/synonym for *geometric surface = 2d-space* and *one coulomb* is a synonym/tautology for *square meter*.

I hope that you now begin to realize the total semantic confusion of present-day science and the cognitive limitations of all scientists who are entrapped in their hallucinatory, pseudo-scientific world of total agnosticism. Current human science is the greatest joke of the higher realms of Creation, and, believe me, it has been deliberately created in this way to experiment how further one can push the sensual deceptions of incarnated human entities on this toxic planet known as Gaia. It is scary, isn't it? Fortunately, the illusion is about to end soon. This is a key aspect of my mission on earth – to enlighten humanity on the Nature of All-That-Is.

From this it follows that velocity is a tautological quotient of identical dimensions. This is the source of all human confusion and illusion - be it in science or everyday life, from which all other confusions of Separation have emerged.

I am the first scientist and spiritual thinker in the history of modern mankind to have realized this fact to the full extent and to have explained in an impeccable scientific manner. The result is the integration of all current scientific disciplines to a unified theory of All-That-Is in verbal terms - as a **categorical system** - that is without any discrepancies or inconsistencies.

This is unique in human history, I am telling you this as a matter of fact, as most humans have great difficulties to realize the true intellectual progress, the quantum leap in knowledge, achieved in the new Theory of the Universal Law when compared to current conventional science. This is my contribution to human Enlightenment that will truly unfold after Ascension on the 21st of December. 2012.

Now, when you are saying that you have no experience in mathematics, please observe that all complex physical laws and other equations that have been derived in physics so far can be reduced to or derived from the Universal Law, and this law is a **rule-of-three: $a = b/c$** . No more! Therefore, you do not need any mathematics to understand the new physics of the Universal Law. This is a very consolatory insight, isn't it?

2. For this reason you do not need to understand **wave theory**. The only thing that you have to consider is that all material 3d-objects are *superimposed wave packages* or alternatively *holographic pictures* of higher frequencies, which science cannot measure yet, by creating superimposed 3d-wave systems of lower frequencies.

The term *constructive* and *destructive interference* explains how this superposition of waves leads to creation or destruction of 3d-wave systems. It goes like this: When the crests of the waves superimpose, the resulting wave has the double crest and energy, when they are "out of phase", they extinguish themselves and the resulting wave package/3d-object is dissolved as a holographic picture. That's all. It is as simple as that.

3. NESARA is a symbol of the higher realms and an urge for the light workers to start thinking in true social dimensions. It gives them an inkling as to what changes should be made in the actual financial and economic system in order to reform it. Please, observe that first there is an idea and only then its materialisation.

Ascension is all about ideas - there will be no material possessions that humans will take with them on Ascension. None of what has been said about NESARA will ever occur in the next two years, as this period is very short and it will only suffice for the complete destruction of the current World Order. In this prediction I take into account the inertia of social progress on earth. NESARA gives us an idea as to how mankind will be organized in the 5th dimension after mass Ascension has taken place at the end of 2012.

Please, consider the fact that NESARA only applies to the USA, while the current process of change is predominantly taking place outside the USA - in Middle East, Asia, and Europe (Russia). I can give you some detailed information on this process at a later date if you want. The only experience, America will have in the "End Times", will be its total economic, financial, and political collapse as a superpower that will occur in 2011.

Russia (former Soviet Union) and Eastern Europe have had this experience a long time ago and are hence much better equipped for the upcoming tribulations - both spiritually and practically, as their people are used to live in a collapsed economy. The Americans have to learn it yet. I am sorry to paint such a gloomy picture for your country. In this context I can only recommend you to see through the upcoming events, as they are mandatory for a true spiritual evolution of humanity: They will help human entities to overcome materialism, greed, and all the other vices, such as corruption, aggression, deception, etc. that have shaped social life for a very long period of time on this planet.

4. I am well acquainted with the teachings of the Theosophical society founded by Blavatsky in 1875 in New York and later on in Europe. My wife is a teacher in Rudolf-Steiner-School, and my two daughters graduated this school. Steiner was a prominent figure in the Theosophical movement and wrote many books on "Clandestine Theosophy". However, most if it is out-dated and hardly to swallow.

5. Your comment that a human body can contain ten times and more astral energy opens an exciting theme, called **light body process, LBP**. I can confirm from my personal experience that the reality is even more staggering. The astral field of an entity at the final stage of Ascension can expand and have a diameter of 60 and more miles and affect the quantum field of all mankind and earth. I can see my astral field up to 100 meters around my body, but it is only the core of it. I have written in 2001 a special book (360 pages) on LBP, unfortunately in German, where I give a lot of information from my personal experience. For further information, I will attach some emails which I have recently sent to other channelers, where I address this issue.

Finally, I must say that it is a great pleasure for me to communicate with you as an akin soul and I wish you all the best in your personal life, and, first and foremost, take it easy – there

are only two years left until Ascension and final liberation from the shackles of earth's existence - for some people even earlier. There will be a large wave of Ascension around 11.11.11., which will begin with selected individuals.

3. Email to Suzan Carrol: 29. December 2010

Transcendental Physics of Parallel Realities and Other Esoteric Issues

Part II

Below you can find the rest of my comments to your questions.

1. What does it mean "...in concordance with the website"?

What I meant by this statement is that much of the information given by the Arcturians in your channelled messages confirms the basics of the New Theory of the Universal Law in an indirect or even direct manner – above all, the multidimensional character of All-That-is.

2. What is "supra-molecular structure/level"?

This is a new term which I have introduced to describe the next quantum level to the material/biochemical DNA, which is a mirror image of the specific arrangement of the chemical moieties that build the DNA-strand. The detailed explanation is rather complex, as you might have acknowledged by going through volume III: "The General Theory of Biological Regulation".

In this book, I have considered the knowledge and terminology of Western bio-science. I am aware of the fact that the Russians have made a different development in this respect and that they are even more advanced than the West for historical and astral reasons which are too complex to discuss for the moment. However, I would not recommend you to delve too much into this scientific field because at this level of biological regulation human language fails as an explanatory medium.

The underlying bio-processes are so complex and simultaneous at the same time, that any kind of verbal presentation will engender a false and even preposterous impression of pseudo-scientific precision and accuracy which are impossible as long as human perception is restricted by the low level of intellectual capacity of current human brain.

I have reached this cognitive limit a long time ago and, after being frustrated for a while, I have decided to remain very general, and simple at the same time, in describing DNA-regulation by the astral software programme of the ethereal and higher energetic bodies.

3. Please explain “crystalline body” and “carbon-based body”.

Actually I do not know exactly what is happening with the carbon-based organic body at the quantum level, but it is obvious that it has to be chemically rearranged as to be in concordance with the new crystalline light body.

There is channelled information, which I have recently read, saying that the crystalline body will contain 82-85% water (body weight) compared to 62% in the carbon-based organism at present. As the crystalline body will be on silicate basis, which is heavier than carbon, the amount of water in the body must be increased to account for this change in the molar weight.

I can confirm this information by my personal experience - for instance, in the last months I must drink 6-8 l liquids per day (mainly tea) in addition to normal water consumption (2.5 l per day) because my diuresis is extremely low and I have problems with the kidneys and the renal tract, if I stay on my normal daily consumption of liquids. At the same time, I am not at all thirsty, so that I have to force myself to drink the additional amount of liquids.

Evidently, most of the water which I consume is not excreted through the renal tract as normally but is instead inserted in the new crystalline body in order to reach the higher percentage of water as acquired for this type of body. This is powerful evidence that the channelled information is correct. For this reason I am scrutinizing very carefully my personal experience with this novel phenomenon in the course of my light body process. These observations I am writing down diligently in my daily journal.

4. Tell me more about the descending earth.

There will be definitely a descending earth, where the current "Powers That Be" - the Greys and the Reptilian faction from the Orion empire - will continue to control the incarnated human population constituting of underdeveloped souls who have decided by their free will to proceed with this kind of experience in an even greater separation from the Source as it has been experienced on earth during the dark era of Christianity. It will be hell on earth.

For those who will ascend, it will not matter at all where the remaining human population will further evolve - on this earth or another planet - as there will be very soon no interceptions between the ascended and descended earth. The new 5th dimensional earth may even no longer be called "earth", but most probably "Agartha", which is the current name of the inner earth, which is at the same time a future probability version of our planet in the higher realms. The final decision upon the name will be made by the ascended entities after 2012.

There are different lineages of earth history that will converge after Ascension, as they exist simultaneously in the Now. The ascended earth has to incorporate, among others, the history of Lemuria and Atlantis, and for this reason the new 5th dimensional human civilisation will be much different than the current one. In addition, it will develop extensive contacts with other evolved civilisations from the Galactic Federation and will experience for the first time its pristine multidimensional nature. There will be definitely many surprises in the near future that are beyond our current narrow horizon.

By the way, the blueprint for the 5th dimensional earth already exists and is ready to merge with the ascended earth by the end of 2012. Most of us work on this blueprint in the dream

state. I was privileged to have a glimpse on it in a state of lucid dream consciousness, which in my case is practically daily consciousness, and I can assure you that it is really a paradise compared to present-day earth.

4. Email to Suzan Carrol: 01. January 2010

Further Comments of Suzan Carrol's Books

In the meantime I have finished reading your books and I must say that you are a truly gifted poet and a powerful creative personality. No wonder that your spirit feels entrapped and imprisoned in the physical body like a "bound Prometheus". Your combination of transcendental poetry which has much in common with the medieval Italian poetry of the 14th century (la poesia del Trecento) with spiritual enlightenment to the highest didactic standards is very compelling. Your strife to overcome the limitations of the flesh by creative verbal expression is very impressive, especially as it is underpinned with unrestricted personal sincerity.

I am sure that your novel spiritual approach will enjoy broad appreciation very soon, after the last wave of Christ consciousness floods earth on 20. March 2011 and opens the hearts, hopefully, of most human beings. I am sure that you will reach with your books much more readers than I will do with my books which are meant for a somewhat different set of readers.

Your autobiographic revelations in "The Conscious Part III - The Behaviour Door" lines up in the great Western literary tradition of autobiographic spiritual revelations, which was unfortunately founded by the bigot Christian man Augustinus with his "Confessions", whom I deeply despise for his duplicity and overt Christian fervour at the expense of true pagan morality. But there are other more sincere writers in this line.

Now, I have a question for you. In your last email you write that "you channel the Arcturians in Light language at once and only then you have to translate it in linear English". This is very intriguing to me. I would love to learn more about it. How does this process function in practice? Do you hear words, contents or do the Arcturians evoke abstract concepts and ideas in your consciousness, which you then actively translate into appropriate language?

For instance, when I write in a state of inspiration, and that is what I am doing most of the time, I am, like you, connected to the "Now" of the higher realms. In this state I automatically forget linear time, which is associated with numerous fear patterns as you brilliantly elaborate in your books.

Entering in a kind of spiritual trance, I am in the position to tape up to 10 pages per hour. In this entangled state my mind is very clear and expanded - the ideas that are evoked in my consciousness gush like a fountain, so that I have often difficulties to catch up with their flow while writing. In this state of creative exaltation, I often forget to pay attention to syntax and style and for this reason I have to re-write and correct the text afterwards several times, before I am satisfied with the final form.

During this whole process, I am diligently following my "inner voice of truthfulness and exactness" which I have cherished since my early youth. This is the actual voice of my Higher Self - be it the individual soul, the soul family, or other sources (monads) from the causal and higher angelic realms, as they may change in the course of writing, depending on what topic I am working on at any particular moment in time. My writing is very much like automatic writing, but with the notable difference that I take full responsibility for every idea and statement, which are always a personal authorized opinion.

What is your personal approach during writing and/or channelling? There is very little information in the literature on how the individual creativity of the writer actually unfolds. Most of the writers and artists consider this gift of the soul as their personal asset without pondering over this creative process from a higher vantage point of view. Their ego hinders them to reflect on how ideas are created in the incarnated entity before they materialize in a book or any other material object, such as sculpture or painting.

I would love to know more about your personal creative process, because you have at the same time the unique ability to reflect upon yourself, which is a privilege of highly evolved souls. At this place I am coming to a necessary clarification which I might have put at the very beginning of our communication, but it is still early enough to make it.

You are a master in your own way, just as I am a master in my own way. You know all you have to know in this particular incarnation, just as I receive all the information I need to know during this particular incarnation. When we will ascend, and this will be very soon, we will eventually expand our consciousness significantly. After that we will know much more about what is happening on earth and in the universe.

What we are now doing is exchanging information in order to attune ourselves to each other personal creative achievement throughout this life, so that we are well informed before the actual cataclysmic events hit mankind and earth. This is the famous "connecting of the dots" - the conscious establishment of a network of highly evolved souls on earth, as it has been anticipated for eons of time as part of the cosmic plan for earth's Ascension in its last crucial phase, which we have already entered. There is very little time left.

Please, observe that after Ascension we will live together in the 5th dimension for as long as we wish, but most probably for several hundred years measured in earthly conventional time. More important - we all will be connected through telepathic bonds and will build a spiritual unity in the simultaneity and interconnectedness (I am not sure if this word exists?) of the higher realms. This time has already arrived. It must be created now on earth. This state of Oneness cannot be an exclusive present of the excarnated souls from the higher realms, which are doing their part in the Ascension process.

Each incarnated entity must live up to his personal creativity - he must realize that he is a powerful creator of his and earth's destiny in the "Now" - at any present moment. The more powerful and truthful the vision is - the quicker its materialization and the greater its effect. For this reason I will give you - and you may do the same on your turn - in my later emails some additional information as to attune our weltanschauung (worldview) with respect to the current developments on earth behind the veil.

At the end I will make some mundane observations as to relax the conversation. We, me and my wife, were invited by our elderly daughter to celebrate the New Year in Munich (two million inhabitants, a very old and beautiful city in Bavaria near the Alps) with her and her friend. The younger one is on a ski-holiday in Austria. We live now in the countryside in a peasant cottage, half-an-hour drive to the city, as my wife has two horses and likes to ride in the open. The landscape is ideal for this purpose. It is the pristine country of beer. We have several thousand small breweries, virtually in every small town and village.

Anyway, while I was watching from the balcony of my daughter's apartment the most spectacular firework at midnight, I have ever seen, over the skyline of the city, I connected myself with the higher realms - I was actually floating with my mind and astral body over the roofs of the city - and I knew for certain that this is the last spectacle, mankind will ever experience in its long-enduring illusion and naivety in the 3d-reality of this planet. This was a truly inter-dimensional experience and a powerful confirmation of the finality of this world. Most citizens must have subconsciously felt the same foreboding, while firing their exasperation in the air.

Or to paraphrase T.S. Eliot: "This is how the world goes, not with a whimper but with a bang!"

5. Email to Suzan Carrol: 4. January 2010

Important Insider Information

I enjoyed immensely your reply and I read it several times in order to memorize it, because there was so much valuable information in it. First and foremost, I share your happy and harmonious life, to which you have given me a glimpse. This is rare among light workers, who have usually chosen a hard destiny. But as I guess you have had it in the past.

Thank you very much for your offer to talk to me on Skype. First, I do not have Skype and second, I boycotted internet for more than 10 years until my out-of-body-event in October last year occurred. I used a precursor of internet in the 80s and early 90s and after that the first internet since 1995, but I gave it up when I entered in the last phase of my light body process in 1999 and started to communicate through telepathy. It is much more easy and time-saving, but it works both ways only with very few highly evolved persons. We, you and I, can do it and we are actually doing it, as you may have noticed it already.

Anyway, after my out-of-body-experience my soul urged me to use again internet and make an analysis of the light workers' and channelling scene worldwide. As I am speaking several languages, I had a quick overview of what is happening in this field, but then I decided to concentrate on the English-speaking part. I established contacts with a number of light workers and channels in the USA, Canada, and Great Britain and exchanged openly some information, as I am doing with you now.

At a certain point in time along the dialogue they quit the conversation because they were overwhelmed by the information and had to expand their somewhat narrow esoteric concepts. But they could not do it due to their fear blockages. This was the litmus-test for their level of evolution. You were the only one, who not only "caught the ball", as the Germans say, but also return it with an equal force. Compliments again!

Part of my mission on earth is to work underground, almost clandestine. I am so to say a "sleeper" of the higher realms on earth, until my time has arrived to appear on the scene. For this reason my soul has always effectively blocked any serious attempt on my part to promote my theory or to acquire any kind of popularity. I tried it in the 90s, but I had to give it up after much frustration.

This of course does not preclude any personal communication at the deepest spiritual level, as we are having it at present. Or to quote the Bible, my official appearance will be "like a thief in the night" (Jesus), because there must be an element of surprise not only to the masses, but also to the dark forces that currently control earth and humanity. I am, so to say, the "joker" of the Forces of Light, with which they will ultimately win the earth gambit which is now adamantly contested at the 3rd (mankind), 4th (Orion Empire, dark Ahriman forces), and at the higher dimensions of Light (Galactic Federation). So much about the future scenario during the End Times, in which I am destined or doomed - interpret it as you wish - to play the role of the main protagonist.

But there are other major players too - and you will be surely one of them. There is no point in negating or ignoring this outcome. It is all part of the plan for earth's Ascension. Purely for this reason it is very important that when the "first ascended master" appears on the scene and triggers amidst mass confusion the long-expected revelations, that there will be some highly involved entities on earth who can claim to have been already informed about the event and can explain its background to the sleeping masses.

This is a huge responsibility and at the same time the climax of spiritual fulfilment, which any incarnated entity can experience on earth, as this will open mankind for the idea of mass Ascension. We are fighting a real battle for all human souls - the dark forces want to keep them in negligence and oblivion in order to harvest as many as they can for the descending earth, while we, the representatives of the Forces of Light, must awaken them and inform them about the actual reality on earth. You will be surprised, how smoothly you will fill in the role of the Speaker of the Forces of Light in the USA, when the events will begin to unfold.

*

Your model of the three earths is just as valid as mine, it is only more detailed. On the ascended earth, there will be different frequency levels - in total seven 5th dimensional levels with seven sub-levels, altogether 49 levels pertaining to the 5th dimension. Contrary to earth's plane of existence, where the differences in the frequency levels of the ethereal fields of the individual incarnated entities are not perceived due to limited senses, and all human beings appear to belong to the same species *Homo sapiens*, although some of them are reptilians (e.g. Cheney; you only have to look at their reptilian mouth and cold eyes to recognize them), in the 5th dimension these differences will be immediately expressed and perceived.

Precisely, there will be some natural spiritual leaders of mankind, who will be highly evolved souls (star seeds), as you are. They will operate from the highest 5th and 6th dimensions and will be in the position to create immediately through imagination, while the vast majority of the souls will be in the lower 2nd level of the 5th dimension and will have to be educated first, before they get used to the energetic requirements of the 5th dimension.

The second level will be as physical as the present one, though much more fluid. Only last night, I was in the dream state there. Some of these souls may eventually drop to the 4th dimension, known as Purgatory. But altogether the selection of the candidates for Ascension will be very carefully made, and such "drop-outs" will be the exception.

There will be a "smooth transition" to the 5th dimension for all human entities who have made the appropriate decision and work towards this end. As the Ascension process is unfolding now, this decision must be also made now or as soon as possible prior to the final mass Ascension.

It is planned to have a preliminary Ascension wave with selected individuals prior to December 2012. According to my estimation this wave will take place after the gateway 11.11.11 will be opened late this year. Initially, it was planned that about 20 million star seeds will ascend, but this number may not be reached. This Ascension wave will make such a huge impact on the rest of mankind that everybody will also love to ascend.

I am confident that you will definitely belong to this first wave. It is your responsibility for your loved ones, for which you will be the pacemaker, and for many other people the world over. You have to be very open and conscious to this outcome. This will be what you define as "smooth Ascension". The actual quintessence of our communication is to make you aware of this responsibility, which, I am sure, you already know. But it is always of advantage to discuss it with somebody else, who is also involved in the matter.

I am not sure, whether you can discuss all these details with your family, but nonetheless they also participate in this drama that will determine their destiny as incarnated personalities and as souls. I am doing the same educational job with my family and friends, and it is not always very rewarding, to say the least.

*

I have written a popular introduction into the theory of the Universal Law in two books in German and Bulgarian (also translated in Russian) for readers without a mathematical or physical background, but even this version was too abstract for most people to comprehend. In the meantime I came to the conclusion that this theory will truly unfold after Ascension in the 5th dimension when most of the entities will undergo a huge transformation of their brain and will acquire a 50% or higher percentage of their original intellectual propensity. The brain and the cranium will be enlarged after Ascension and for that reason the hair follicles will be destroyed. The newly ascended people will be all bold, at least for some time. These are the side effects of the New Age.

*

These were the major points which you have raised in your email. I hope that I have not disturbed you with my announcement of what is awaiting you, but we (the star seeds) have worked for so long time in the Darkness of this planet towards this result and now we have almost achieved it - we are, so to say, "ante porta".

Although I have given up on making any predictions about my individual Ascension, it is definitely imminent, considering the current energetic state of my body. The most probable period will be, to my estimation, around Eastern Time or shortly thereafter. My official appearance will be most probably associated with the collapse of the Church (predominantly

the Catholic, although I, while not a Christian believer, officially belong to the Orthodox Church) and organized Christianity.

To this scenario, there are many indications in the past which anybody with a modicum of transcendental experience could easily read. I will just disclose you one aspect that will give you some vital clues with respect to the probable future scenario.

*

The present pope Ratzinger (I deliberately use his German name) has the same geographical destiny as mine within Germany, where I emigrated in 1975 from Bulgaria as a dissident in order to avoid persecution and imprisonment by the communist secret services. We both spent much of our lives in Münster, Bonn/Bad Godesberg, Munich, and Freising. The latter is a small old town near Munich.

The pope graduated his seminary in Freising and became a priest there. Later on, he was a professor in theology in Münster and Bonn, and lived in Bad Godesberg, after that in Tübingen and Regensburg (80 km north of where I now live). He became bishop of Freising and München (Munich), then cardinal, before he was summoned to Rome by the former Polish Pope.

When I fled from my country, I went first to Bonn/Bad Godesberg, where I stayed with friends of mine. After that I began with my study in Münster, where I met my wife. Later on, I wanted to change this university town because I disliked the climate there (it rained too much) and wanted to move to Tübingen in the south of Germany, but I did not succeed. Instead I went to Heidelberg, which is not far away from Tübingen. When I graduated, I moved to Munich where I lived for many years. Since 2001 I have retired near Freising.

The seminary of Freising is closed now, as nobody wants to become a priest any more, but they have a big old library with many books (200 000) on philosophy and theology since the early 12th century. I was the only visitor there for many months during the last several years, while reading various sources for my pivotal book "Neo-Platonism and Christianity". With this book I will blow away Christianity after my Ascension.

In this philosophical treatise I prove that all gnostic and spiritual ideas that establish the current dogmas of the Church have been stolen from Neo-Platonism, but have been wrongly interpreted. It is an important philosophical work based on true gnostic knowledge as partially discussed in our emails.

In 1998, I became a member of the German Physical Society and made my first official announcement on the discovery of the Universal Law at the Annual Conference of this society in Regensburg, where Ratzinger was a professor for theology for a long period of time and officially still lives there (He has a house there). In 2006, when Ratzinger came back as a Pope for the first time to his native country Bavaria, he held a special lecture in Regensburg on the history of Christianity, which touched all the week points that I have exposed in my book. He also made a tremendous mistake, of which you might have heard from the mass media. He quoted a former Byzantine emperor condemning the brutality of Islam and was hugely criticized for this statement worldwide.

This was the beginning of his "démontage" (demise) as a public figure. It is a done deal that he will be the last pope in the history of the Catholic Church. After my Ascension and public

appearance, he will have to dismiss his job and leave the church in my hands. He is already mentally prepared for this step, and I am in a telepathic contact with him for many years, although he may not know it. There are of course many more clues to this heavenly scenario for the End Times of Christianity, which I will not discuss for the moment, but they all reveal one simple truth - what a preordained joke human life is!

Now, all this information is confidential, but even if you disclose it to somebody else, nobody will believe you. There is a Christ protection over everything, I am doing or saying, so that I do not need to take special precautions or keep things secret. They are kept secret from Heaven. The psychological advantage of dismantling the Vatican and the Catholic Church is that they are proxies of the dark forces for 1700 years and have a huge deleterious impact on the morality and spirituality of mankind, as the recent paedophilic scandals that immensely discredited them clearly revealed. So you are informed now about the probable scheme of Revelation, in Greek "Apocalypse", that will hit mankind this year. Much of this has been predicted in an allegoric form in the New Testament.

The end of organized Christianity is part of the total collapse of current human civilisation. The collapse of the financial system will be the central piece of this cataclysmic scenario. I have developed a new theory of economics based on the Universal Law, which exposes the current Orion monetary system as a tool of enslavement of mankind. I have explained how it works and why it must be eliminated.

The upcoming financial crash will be a product of the collective greed of the American and international banksters, and of all citizens of the Western World, who were lulled into this Ponzi scheme, as they also share this pecuniary mind-set. The ultimate explanation of this collapse will be part of my educational programme for mankind after Ascension. As you see, there is much more to come than just take over the Vatican or pulverize present-day petty empiric science. So long, I wish you all the best and keep relaxed during the coming events.

A Channelled Message from the Arcturians by Suzan Carrol:

5. January 2011

Dear George, I wanted to share this with you.
As always, your comments are appreciated,
sue

Dear Arcturians,

I have been hearing a message just inside my mind, or is it my heart? I am asking you now to assist me in recovering this message. I have been communicating with an ascending being who has told me much of his process, which is much like mine. We are very different people, but our process is very similar. It has been wonderful for me to be able to talk without any editing of my presentation so that I don't confuse, frighten or confuse the listener. I know that I need to do more of that in order to close the gap between the "me" that writes this not and the "ME" to whom I write—The Arcturian Group Mind.

I am ready to ascend now! I am ready to be my full multidimensional expression of SELF. I am ready to close the gap between who I call to and who is calling. Please assist me now to better understand this process...

Our dearest Suzille,

We/you have already closed that gap, it is just a matter of re-calibrating your perceptions to be able to consciously experience ALL the frequencies of reality between the third/fourth dimension and our eighth/tenth dimensions. Once you have experienced the realities beyond the seventh, the return to the fifth will be natural. It is time now for us to take you (that is you and all your readers) into the sixth and seventh dimension.

In the sixth dimension, we will assist you to go into the Divine Blueprint of your earth vessel to clear the accumulated dross energy patterns since the fall of Atlantis. While you are there, you will also take the quantum leap into the reality in which Atlantis and Lemuria completed their cycle in a loving and peaceful manner. It was the violence of the closing of their cycle that has resonated in your world since then.

You know that there are myriad parallel realities at all times. Hence, there is a reality in which the peaceful transition of Atlantis and Lemuria occurred. Because Gaia wanted to ascend along with her people, she asked for volunteers to experience the extreme polarity of your present reality. She knew that it would be very difficult for those volunteers, but the ones who survived would do so because they became strong enough to participate in a planetary Ascension.

You, the survivors, both incarnated and in the higher planes, are gathering together now to assist Gaia with Her Ascension. However, you must completely release all records of darkness. The darkness that made you strong must now be purged to allow you to be even stronger. In other words, your teacher, the darkness, must now become your pupil so that you can close the perceptual gap between the third/ fourth dimensions and the higher worlds.

We speak to you Suzille, and to all those who share this journey with you. The Return has begun!

6. Email to Suzan Carrol: 5. January 2010

Forecast on Future Joint Activities

The Arcturians message sounds very logical to me and encompasses my own perception of the current situation. "You have closed already the gap and it is just a matter of final re-calibration" is exactly what I perceive with respect to you intuitively at this very moment. In my lost email I wrote to you almost the same information as the Arcturians are giving you, but then I forgot to mention it in the second email.

I wrote to you that I see you after Ascension in the sixth and higher dimensions, from where you can any time descend to the fifth dimension and have contact to your loved ones that will exist for a while in this dimension. From your higher dimension you will establish contacts with your soul family and other related souls as well as with representatives of other galactic civilisations. This will be obviously your spectrum of activities after Ascension. Mine will be a similar one.

With respect to earth developments, I would add the following insight: Between mine Ascension and yours there will be a short period of time, probably less than a year. During this most crucial time in your life and that of mankind you will have the obligation to teach and enlighten the American nation about light body process and Ascension. You are fully qualified for that. We may hold at the beginning some press conferences together, but then you will have to do the job on your own. You will find yourself very “smoothly” in the eye (centre) of the hurricane, which is by the way the calmest and safest place to be at that time when the storms of change will gush with ferocious and destructive force at the periphery.

Practically you will do what you are doing now - giving interviews and press conferences and holding lectures, however at a nation-wide level. This will be a very rewarding, hilarious and exalting duty. At the same time you will have to finish with the final re-calibration of your light body process, which may pose some stress on you. But you will be supported by powerful loving energies, so that you will perform a Tantalus work in your last days on earth without noticing it.

I will most probably swirl around the world and will be seldom in the USA. It may be even necessary that you advise and guide the last politicians before the whole political system will be wrapped up and will disappear from earth. This may be the less pleasant part of your educational activities. That is how I see your future activities in the second half of this year.

I have strong inner reservations to disclose myself at this stage. This is part of the overall cover-up in the last final days before the curtain is lifted and the stage opened for the cosmic drama. I feel that it will be more important to calibrate instead our points of view in these last days of calmness before the storm comes.

At present, one has to step aside and enjoy in tranquillity the beauty of the transformation of earth and humanity that will stay unique for ever in the annals of the Galactic Akasha Chronic. I have the sensation that in my previous Ascensions I was so much involved in activities that I did not had the tranquillity to enjoy this unique experience. I have decided to do it this time with more relaxation and a huge portion of heavenly humour. I will recommend you the same approach.

7. Email to Suzan Carrol: 18. January 2010

Clinical Symptoms Associated with Light Body Process

How are you? I have not heard anything from you for a long time. I hope you were not as distressed (ill) as I was in the last 10 days.

The gateway (portal) of 11.01.11 brought some huge, high frequency waves on earth, and I was fully caught by the event. In fact, I expected it somewhat earlier, between December 21 and January 4, but it came a little bit later. I always knew that there will be one last nasty and very massive descent of soul energies into my physical body prior to Ascension.

On the gateway-date, I had a very intensive **cc-wave** the whole previous night and throughout the whole day. Normally, my cc-waves start at Midday and last until Midnight. This pattern indicated a huge cosmic wave that can be defined as an energy portal. The technical term "*cc-wave*" has been introduced by myself - it means "**commotio cerebri-wave**". This wave is

associated with a huge descent of high-frequency, extremely intensive energies into my body. This event has not been discussed so far by any channel (at least to my knowledge), as it will most probably not affect other light workers because they will not survive it - their bodies will be totally burnt out by such energies.

As I have probably told you, when my 6th and 7th chakra were opened and unified some 12 years ago (this process has barely commenced among most light workers considering the current channelled and other messages on this issue), my left brain was opened to the higher energies and they began to flow unrestrictedly from the 8th to the 14th chakra into my body. Since then I can hear them and feel their vibrations in my body all the time without a pause.

In the meantime I can discern more than 20 different qualities of waves and the corresponding symptoms that regularly occur in association with these energies. There is virtually no knowledge about these energies among humans. The sweet palaver that many light workers chew with respect to Kundalini and the like - how such energies will raise their vibrations and help their body ascend - is just amusing to me.

The most severe intrusion of the higher realms is, however, the cc-wave. When it starts, I get, after some prodromes, an incredible headache that surpasses in its intensity anything known in the literature. I have personally performed extensive clinical research on migraine and tension headache and have even written a comprehensive publication - a peer review - on this condition in an international medical journal some 20 years ago. Therefore, I know what I am talking about.

This immense headache encompasses soon my whole head and neck, although it is initially localized in the left hemisphere of the brain. The skin of my face and later on the whole integument (whole body skin) begin to burn and feel dry and hard like parchment.

The energy flows from the left hemisphere into the efferent pyramidal neuronal pathways. These pathways, as you may know, cross over in the medulla oblongata and innervate the right half of the body, as it is observed in stroke-patients with hemiplegia. Likewise, my right part of the body becomes very rigid and the muscle coordination is significantly impaired. In this state I can hardly control my fine muscle regulation, also due to the severe headache.

When the cc-waves began some 12 years ago, I had one such event in a month. Later on the frequency increased steadily. In the last 5 years I used to have very often up to 2-4 cc-waves per week. The duration of the cc-wave is usually 12 to 24 hours. The next day I have a **pc-syndrome** (post commotio-syndrome) for another 12 hours before I recover.

These waves represent a massive descent of very high frequency energies from the 5th and 6th dimensions in the physical vessel that affect all body chakras. They always reach the 3rd chakra and cause an acute gastritis and duodenitis, liver pains and colic (gall bladder). This leads to total impairment of the whole gastro-intestinal tract associated with diarrhoea.

The transformation of the 3rd chakra is associated with the release of many old power-driven emotional patterns that are perceived as negative feelings, such as anger and even wrath that come out of nowhere. These energies and experiences are really inhuman and make me aware of how limited the human body is. These negative emotional patterns can only be resolved with a clear-cut intellectual perception and analysis that go beyond the realm of individual destiny and encompass the numerous collective fear-driven patterns of humanity that have created Darkness on this rather toxic planet for eons of time.

The next step is the transformation of the 2nd chakra (kidney and suprarenal (adrenal) gland) and the 1st chakra (root chakra), where many fear based survival patterns are stored. This experience is also extremely unpleasant and physically painful. It is associated with nephritis and an inflammation of the whole urinary tract such as cystitis. There are also acute pains in the lower back.

Very seldom, when the cc-wave is extremely huge and intrusive, as was the case on 11.01.11, the 4th chakra (heart chakra associated with the thymus and the lungs) is also involved in the suffering. In this case, the wave begins with an acute inflammation of the upper respiratory tract, nose, pharynx, and larynx and descends into the lungs and bronchi, where it causes an acute bronchitis and pneumonitis. The latter occurs three days after the cc-wave and lasts for at least a week to 10 days.

This kind of an episode occurs only once or twice per year, most of the time in January for the last 11 years according to my medical diary (journal) of the LBP, which I diligently keep on a daily basis. It is very important to add that this event is initially associated with fever, but later on, at a certain stage of light body evolution within the LBP, one can no longer experience fever, although one feels it subjectively as chills and cold shivering. I have developed a very intriguing theory on this symptom that puts our current medical understanding of constant human temperature and fever on a new level, but I will not indulge into it for the moment.

This is the short version of the **cc-wave of Ascension** through descent of soul's energies into the physical vessel of the incarnated entity. By the way, my two daughters, both of them indigo children, were also ill at the same time with similar symptoms, though not so severe and pronounced. They both had fever.

I am telling you about this wave in detail not to scare you, but just to inform you how an individual LBP actually functions. Current esoteric literature is completely ignorant on this issue. This is on purpose as it is not intended that light workers, most of which are faint in the heart, should be overwhelmed and scared too much with such precise medical descriptions. Most of them will undergo a collective Ascension during the photon belt tsunami at the end of 2012 and will not need to go through such physical and emotional pains. They simply follow the usual planetary waves of Ascension that are regularly announced in advance by numerous channels.

I also experience these planetary waves, although I am actually decoupled from them in the sense that I receive much more waves than known to the public. For instance in the last two weeks prior to the above mentioned portal wave I had six major cc-waves and two minor ones plus a pc-syndrome each time on the following day. These episodes were even too much for me, but it gives you inkling as to how the cosmic energies on earth are gaining momentum in January.

My body vibrations are now so immense that I have great difficulties to stay on earth. It is very exhausting indeed. According to my perception the countdown has already begun. In the last several nights I was involved in the lucid dream state, i.e. in full consciousness, in the final preparatory work for the upcoming revelations. I moved all time between the 3rd, 4th, and 5th dimensions and worked with numerous astral probability alternatives to adjust the final date of disclosure with respect to the current energetic state-of-the art of mankind and

earth. I have a very strong premonition that this is the final rehearsal (in German, “General-probe”), before the drama can unfold.

At present, I sense telepathically huge densities and fears behind the curtains among the US-hidden Government and the political Elite. Obviously, there are some politicians who pledge for the beginning of revelations, while the conduits of the dark forces are trying to do everything possible to postpone this moment of truth by committing all kinds of atrocities such as the shooting of this congress-woman. I watched Obama during his speech and first announcement and strongly felt his anguish when he condemned her assassination publicly. He has had many death warnings in the past and he knows that he can be the next candidate to be killed. This is a heinous act to silence some more courageous politicians in the USA.

My intuitive perceptions of massive emotional tensions among the political Elite, which I regularly receive through my higher self in a very clear manner due to the fact that I am an absolutely open channel, are, to say the least, not very nice. In fact, they are pretty nasty, but this intensity of experienced Darkness tells me in an irrevocable manner that we have entered the crucial phase of the final solution.

This insight also confirms my initial assessment that first disclosure will occur outside the current political establishment. Only after that some more honest, or less spoiled politicians - define it as you wish - will start to leave the sinking ship and to make announcements about their joint ventures with the aliens from the Orion Empire. These revelations will trigger an avalanche of information and financial collapses that will sweep away the current World Order. This is what I sense for the moment very strongly.

I hope that I have not bored you too much with my medical descriptions of the LBP, but it is always of advantage to be well informed on this issue at this time.

8. Email to Suzan Carrol: 18. January 2010

Further Explanations on the Energetic Background of Light Body Process

Below I will answer your questions with respect to my previous email.

"**Commotio cerebri**" is what you get when you are hit by a hard object on the head, for instance, in a car crash. After that you have to stay for at least a week in bed or otherwise you may suffer from long lasting detrimental neurological symptoms.

"**Descent of soul's energies**" is a composite of a number of energetic processes that occur simultaneously during the LBP. Essentially, the human body has ascended when it achieves the **144-grid (octave)**. This is a popular esoteric term for an energetic reality. You can describe energy in terms of frequencies or **octaves**, the latter being the *n-multiples* of a basic frequency. For instance, visible light has the octaves 49 to 51.

The **144-octave** is the **universal octave of Creation** throughout All-That-Is. Therefore, a lot of channelled messages, especially those of Metatron, are speaking of the 144-grid that is now built around the earth as a prerequisite for Ascension and will be finished by 2012. I reached the 144-octave on the 13th of October last year as I was informed by my soul, but my LBP is still progressing. To this I shall say more below.

You can visualize the 144-octave by knowing that **every four quadrillionth of a second** All-That-Is disappears and appears again. This is the **universal frequency of Creation**. During the process of Creation, you can tap into this "**bardo**" or gap of every four quadrillionth of a second between every two pulses of the Universe and create the next reality. Each time the Whole appears anew, it is slightly or hugely changed from the previous pulse depending on which level of Creation you attune your subjective awareness as an entity. There is, however, an inherent inertia of change from one moment of Creation to the next one, so that there is a pronounced **continuity** in this process of incessant Creation.

I am fully aware of the fact that this explanation sounds very metaphysical, but that is how All-That-Is is created and evolves from one moment to the next one. It is very similar to a film projection. You have normally 16 sequences per minute, which are static pictures, but when projected with a certain, even rotational velocity upon the screen you have the illusion of motion (movement) due to the imperfection of the human eye. Motion as perceived by human consciousness or even by a higher awareness is the illusion of linear change within the 144-octave. This is how **3d-space-time** is created as a holographic picture.

In other words, in order to ascend, human beings have to augment the basic frequency of their physical, organic bodies to the 144-octave and even beyond that. This is what is currently happening with me and many other light workers. The 144-octave is also the frequency of the 5th dimension. However, there are further levels of much higher frequencies that go to the **288-octave** and beyond.

This spectrum is currently circumscribed as "God" or the realm of ultimate Creation. It is beyond the scope of human awareness and for that reason it makes no sense to speak about it. The soul, being "a spark of God", is an individuation of all these energies - from the 144- to the 288-octave. This is a fairly precise physical definition of the soul and the realms of Creation from the point of view of wave theory, which you may not find in any channelled information so far.

Within these grids you have the Higher Self of the incarnated entity, his causal body, the energetic connections of the individual Mer-Ka-Ba with other universes and dimensions, and ultimately the immovable **centre of the soul**, which exists in multiple realities. Purely for this reason the astral bodies of the incarnated entity - the astral, the ethereal, the causal, and some higher bodies - have to be put into alignment with the 144-288 octaves of Creation. In fact, the ethereal, energetic field of the incarnated entity becomes an offspring - an individuation - of the 144-288-grid of All-That-Is on earth in the course of the LBP.

This is the reason why I prefer to speak of a "transliminal soul" and not of an "ascended master", as the former term indicates the infinity of the soul within the spectrum of 144-288-octaves of All-That-Is. Within this spectrum, the ascended entity needs only to attune his awareness/intent to a certain frequency level or pattern and he can immediately experience this plane or dimension of existence, without necessarily using his Mer-Ka-Ba and sending his light body to this dimension. But the entity may alternatively decide to project his light body onto a certain plane of existence. This is how life on earth initially occurred - the soul could materialize and de-materialize her body anytime, she wished it. Only later were the current linear conditions of life established and karma was invented.

I am sorry, but I can't explain it more simply. The existence of such an individual 144-288-quantum field on earth that incorporates a living human entity will have a tremendous

energetic impact on the whole mankind and on earth, which has, by the way, already entered the 5th dimension, but still preserves the old linear time before it finally enters Simultaneity around the summer of 2012.

However, highly evolved souls, as you are, can tap into this simultaneity and leave linear time. The advantage to live in the simultaneity of the 5th dimension is that you live outside human time. Practically, you can begin experiencing the flow of earth's time, which is an illusion created by all humans by introducing the clock for all beings, as a slow motion. In this case you are in flow with the process of Creation, being Simultaneity, and you can achieve anything you have planned in due time without being in a hurry, for instance, finishing with your books prior to my Ascension.

The vast majority of the people will experience linear time in the next two years as an accelerated motion and will come under huge stress, as they will not be able to complete any of their earthly, material goals in due time. This will create huge stress on their perceptions and life style. But this is part of the Game during the End Times.

I hope, you can profit from this update, in case you do not know all of this already, and I wish you all the best!

9. Email to Suzan Carrol: 24. January 2010

Reflections on Actual Issues and the Heinous Plans Of the Dark Forces in the Past

First I will comment on your channelled message of the Arcturians about you being a young girl. In my five books on gnosis, I discuss extensively the duty of every old soul during her last incarnation to learn to experience unconditional love for herself and total appreciation for her personality and earthly achievements independently of any external opinion or judgment. This is what I have been working on for the last 15 years. This also means a complete autarky with respect to the opinions of other people. Otherwise the old soul will not survive on earth. A huge portion of cosmic humour is also indispensable in this Don Quixote`s effort. The ultimate point is that everybody is the creator of his own destiny and his ultimate judge. This is what the Arcturians are actually telling you.

I could not find the article of Wilcock, because the site had an error. Can you send it per email. I know, however, his previous articles, and I have no feeling for this guy. He is too much involved in external "side effects", and I miss the "red thread" as the Germans say, in his articles. I have the feeling that he is too mental, but has a weak transcendental intuition and no direct contact to his soul as for instance you have.

The India Daily articles are quite interesting but out-dated and miss the point. It is all about Ascension of the individual and his LBP. Forget all the technicalities.

Now to Russia: I am involved in supervising and protecting Russia for many years in the dream state. In the last 15 years I have met at least 7-8 times with Putin, whom I coach from the higher realms. The same holds true for Obama, but I have given up on this man, because he is totally blocked, separated from his soul at present, and under the full control of the US dark Elite.

The situation in Russia can only be historically comprehended and it is very complicated. I doubt if you would like to delve into its abysses. Some basic information for you: Since 1962 the Soviet Union is more or less under the protection of the Galactic federation. At that time the Bolsheviks were eliminated by their former allies and foes, the Skoptsis, a clandestine society of highly spiritual beings. They carried out the revolution with the Bolsheviks in 1917, which were sponsored and trained by the Rockefeller faction in New York and paid by the Rothschild's faction to eliminate the Tsar, whom they hated for many reasons. It is all part of the hidden agenda of the dark forces on this planet to establish the New World Order that is on-going for centuries.

Behind these human proxies (Elite, Illuminati, the 13 Families) are the Orion Empire/Reptilian Federation and their minions, the Greys and zeta reticuli, and some more (Unholy Six).

Later on, the Skoptsis were disappointed with the Bolsheviks and exchanged them with doubles in the Politburo. In 1978 the Rockefeller faction wanted to start a pre-emptive nuclear strike against the Soviet Union, because they lost control over this country. They knew that the new men in power in Kremlin, the Skoptsis, are already in contact with the Galactic Federation of Light (Galactic Federation), to which we both belong.

At that time, until now, the US-hidden government has been under contract with the dark forces, most notably with the small Greys (zeta reticuli) and their masters, the Reptilians. They have established huge bases in area 51 and in Dulce, New Mexico (The Hall of Nightmare), where they perform heinous experiments with abducted human beings and produce clones - half humans, half Greys, because their genetic material is exhausted and they are about to die in the near future, unless they improve their DNA-material. This is a huge topic that I will not discuss for the moment.

For this reason the dark forces urged the US-Illuminati in 1979 to eliminate their primary enemies, the Russian Skoptsis, by an undeclared nuclear strike. This is the so called "Beast" or the "Antichrist" as predicted in John's Revelations for the End Times, who was at his height in 1978 on earth. However, this book was written (channelled) 4 centuries later by the Templers and only per chance inserted in the New Testament. As you see, human history is much more convoluted than mortal human beings can even imagine in their wildest dreams.

In 1978-79 these plans were counterfeited by the Russians with the help of the Forces of Light. They exchanged the whole American government and the Rockefeller faction with clones (initially with robotoids, which the Russians developed through genetic engineering with the help of Galactic Federation). For instance, the whole family of Carter was killed and substituted by robotoids and later on by clones. There is a lot of information on this issue in the 80s in the USA even a photo of a robotoid-substitute of Carter that went out of control and had to be replaced has been published. The most dangerous Illuminati in the US-Government and behind it were eliminated by Russian spies that presented themselves as Jewish Bolsheviks (Kazhars), purged by the Skoptsis from the Soviet Union in the 70s after the Helsinki Conference and welcomed in the USA by the Rockefeller faction as their allies.

Due to this intervention the nuclear war was prevented in 1979, although the Skoptsis had the finger on the trigger and could have easily wiped out New York and half America, which was at that time practically without any government and protection. You may remember the crisis of the Carter government at this time that stipulated in the Iran affair (revolution and hostage drama).

The background information is that there is a cosmic contract between the dark forces, the Powers That Be on earth, the Orion/Reptilian empire, and the Galactic Federation of Light that there will be no more a nuclear war on earth after the Americans dropped the "babies" over Nagasaki and Hiroshima. While the Galactic Federation is limited in terms of direct intervention on earth, unless they are officially invited by the majority of the people, they are allowed to intervene with any possible means to prevent a nuclear war. Hence the disabling of many US-missiles in the last several decades by UFOs of the Galactic Federation, an important fact that has been even discussed by Larry King recently with former military officers.

The present entity Carter is a new clone of the old one and a walk-in of an old highly evolved soul. He has nothing to do with the initial entity. Members of his family were also killed and substituted with clones because they knew what was happening. This was the minor crime that had to be committed to prevent the annihilation of whole mankind.

As you may know, many politicians and CEO are now clones - either of the dark forces or the Forces of Light. This is part of the rules under which the current war is fought on earth. For instance, the Galactic Federation is allowed to arrest and send to other Galaxies any member of the Dark Forces that plans mass destruction and genocide. For instance, they detained and expelled a whole group of renegades from the Grey faction some years ago that planned a fake disclosure of the Dark forces with a new Messiah Maitreya, of whom you might have heard. He was planned to be the Antichrist. They intended to falsify some historical documents as to prove that he represents the Second Coming of Christ and deceive the masses. This plan has now failed, as many more plans of the Dark Forces in the past, of which mankind has no idea.

Anyway, the Skoptsies did not start the war, although they could have done it, and this created a positive karma for this nation. The Skoptsies then began Perestroika with Gorbachev and ultimately abolished the communist dictatorship and the Soviet Empire from within. America has not contributed anything to this change, although the Americans claim to be the winner of the Cold War.

As you may know, I was a dissident in the early 70s in Bulgaria and later worked as news-editor for Radio Free Europe for one year. I am a specialist on Eastern European Affairs, but the information I am giving you here is of transcendental character. However, it is fully backed by my detailed knowledge on modern history.

Now back to Putin. I coach him since he intensified the war in Chechnya in the mid-90s in order to establish himself firmly in Kremlin. I had to scold him on many occasion for not fulfilling his soul contract. I have done the same also with Obama, before I gave up on this entity. Later on, our relationship improved dramatically and now Putin is a close soul mate of mine. During my last meeting with him in the dream state, which is by the way more real than our current 3d-lives, I came to the conclusion that he is a highly evolved soul and very relaxed and firm as to what he has to do in case of "first contact". He is under Christ Protection.

In November last year I prevented from the Higher Realms a major coup d'état against him organized by the dark forces and saved his life. He knows this and he is very thankful to me - at the soul level of course. We had on this occasion a very long and intensive conversation in

Russian (I speak Russian), while walking along the streets near Kremlin. We discussed future events, as they may eventually unfold this year.

Dear Sue, you must understand that I could not tell this information anybody else, but you, because he would consider me a psychopath. But you know how the events on earth are arranged in the dream state from the higher realms, as you also have a contact to them, so that you can profit from this information without rejecting it as dreams of a mad man. If you have problems with this information, I will not give it to you anymore.

The other nation that is also under the auspices of the Galactic Federation is China. For this reason the dark forces and the hidden US-army triggered a huge earthquake in China two years ago by using Tesla technology (HAARP) that Rockefeller stole from this scientist and killed him afterwards, The Haiti earthquake last year was also the product of this nefarious technology of the dark forces, which are waging now their last battle on earth against the Galactic Federation prior to Ascension.

If you want I can give you some more information on this, but I am very reluctant, as these scary news do not contribute to Ascension although it is important to know what is currently happening on earth behind the veil, and consider it in the on-going analysis of current events, as I do on a regular basis. I am, in the meantime, an expert in reading the messages behind the veil. I get a lot of support from the higher realms with respect to background information.

But you have to have the guts or the balls, as you like it, to bear this information without being dragged down. I am an old warrior and can do it to a certain extent, as I am not involved emotionally in these matters and have no inclination to make them popular, as some other fanatical light workers of the truth, such as David Icke use to, although they also fulfil an important duty. I hope you can understand my point of view.

Russia will play a huge role in the upcoming revelations, no doubt about it. But altogether all national states will have to collapse, beginning with the USA. The whole super strata of social structures must be eliminated and no new ones will be built prior to Ascension. One will only have to find a way to survive this one year and a half after the crash will fully unfold this summer.

Therefore, all competent channels recommend currently that each individual should create a positive, optimistic version for himself and that will be his experience in the next two years. As the veil of forgetfulness becomes very thin this year, it will be easy to immediately manifest the destiny you wish for you, independently of what is happening around you.

No incarnated entity has a responsibility for any other soul, but only for oneself. But if he has solved all his personal problems at this time, he can help other entities. Anything else is an unduly spiritual high-esteem and self-delusion.

I can carry on infinitely, writing on this issue, as you may have noticed, but I finish for the moment.

I hope that I have not disturbed you with this information. It is part of the update process, I promised you.

Comments on a Pseudo-Scientific Article in India Daily

This article contains a number of linguistic fallacies and imprecise terms that make no sense and expose the author as somebody who has no idea of physics, but is arrogant enough to write about it. The big bang as described in present-day physics has never happened. It is an allegory. All the parameters defining the big bang, metrically known as **Planck's parameters**, are false interpretations. You can find more on this in my book on physics, volume II. But forget it - you will not understand it.

There is another symbolic big bang with which some channels try to explain the occurrence of "something" - the Universe of Forms - from "nothing" (void). But this is only a metaphor and has no scientific background. Therefore, it does not make any sense to comment on it.

"Zero point energy" is another esoteric term that has no scientific value. It is a description of the energy of the higher realms with a frequency beyond the 144-octave, as I already wrote to you, where duality does no longer exist. Duality is polarized three-dimensional energy/space-time. Polarisation occurs when the frequency is reduced to such an extent that the wave-length/amplitude becomes big enough to create the illusion of polarity as two antagonistic poles are created - the crest and the valley (the trough). This is basic wave theory. All other terms used in this context are camouflage for a lack of deep physical knowledge. The introduction of new vocabulary does not enlarge human knowledge but becomes a semantic trap. This is the basic conclusion of the new theory of the Universal Law.

There is not a single term in this article that is clearly defined in an epistemological manner (in terms of knowledge). I am very precise in my judgment about such kind of articles from the vantage point of view of the new theory of the Universal Law, as I have scrutinized thousands of them and I no longer read them because it is a waste of time.

Therefore, I would not recommend you to follow this stream of presentation in your books, because it is pseudo-scientific, but evokes the false impression of being scientifically well-founded. This is the worst form of deceit to the reader. That is why I do not like Wilcock. They are all scientific charlatans. Keep it simple or do not write about things that you do not understand. You know so much about multidimensionality. This will be the main topic for the next two years. This is how life will be in the 5th dimension. Write about it while using your pure intuition. I am sorry that I am so direct with you, but that is the new kind of communication that I cherish.

Given my knowledge on physics, I could write in such a way so that nobody would understand anything and it will sound extremely important. But I do not do that. Instead, I try to be as simple and logical as possible, so that anybody can grasp my basic ideas.

In this article, there is not a single basic idea that is correct or meaningful. Therefore, forget about it!

11. Email to Suzan Carrol: 24. January 2010

Comments on the Role of Obama in the End Times

Thank you for your detailed comments on my last email.

Obama is a star seed, no doubt about it, but he is currently totally entrapped by the dark forces around him and has a lot of fear of being killed, although he knows that he is protected by Christ light. As you correctly observed, he is also a man of vanity and knows on which side his bread is buttered. However, he is a good man deeply in himself and if he manages to shuffle off his shackles, he may embrace the right cause. However, this will occur only after the whole system of the dark forces around him has irreversibly collapsed and he is no longer afraid of his life. He is an opportunist and he knows that he has sold his soul to the devil before becoming a candidate of the Elite for president. He may not have fully realized at that time how total his control would be and he may regret his decision to become a president in the meantime, but I do not see that he is brave enough to oppose the dark Cabal before other entities such as myself have exposed them in a final and irreversible manner. We will see how he will evolve this year. I have not given him totally up, but I do not see a powerful spiritual energy within this person to change the course, and I do not expect any courageous deeds from him either. However, he may be driven by the events and show courage at some point in time in the near future.

12. Email to Suzan Carrol: 25. January 2010

On Hawking and Other Related Issues

I am happy that we are d'accord. I could check anything you write, but I do not want to influence you in any way, as it is your creative process. However, I can give you my opinion on scientific matters.

When I published my first book on the Universal Law in 1997, I send a copy of it to Hawking. Since he is totally immobilized, there is a group of people/scientists around him that exploit his reputation and even write books on behalf of him. There is no possibility to establish contact with him, as he is overprotected.

His early theory of the universe is completely wrong and agnostic, and serves well the hidden agenda of the Orion/Reptilian masters of mankind. The same holds true for his teacher Penrose, who wrote several bestsellers on human mind in the 90s, e.g. "Shadows of the mind". They only obscure true gnostic knowledge.

Therefore, it is not possible to discern Hawking's personal opinion, if one assumes he has one, from that of his entourage. When he speaks with the help of a machine, I have the impression that this is a camouflage by using some advanced technologies and he is actually not speaking but his answers are recorded in advance. You can watch some of his videos in Internet and make up your own mind on this issue.

By the way, I met him personally in 1999 in Potsdam/Berlin at an international conference on astrophysics. This was his last official appearance on a scientific event.

We had a very nasty pre-arranged experience there. I was with somebody who filmed the lecture of Hawking. This was not forbidden. Sometime later, we were ordered by the organizers to leave the hall and then leave the university campus, because we had insulted Hawking by filming him. The organizers were highly agitated and their behaviour was in total contrast to the trifle event. They behaved as if they were ridden by demons - they were

under a total mental control. This was a massive assault as I sensed immediately at that time, triggered by some dark forces against me and my companion. As I was very calm during the accident, I could observe how surprised these people were to react in such an inadequate emotional manner, and after the negative demonic influence was dropped from them, they stayed there as if they were awakening from a nightmare and did not know what has happened to them.

It was a very impressive event and I enjoyed it hugely. Afterwards, I gave them a lecture on tolerance and freedom of speech, as well as on the bad habits they have inherited from the communist system, as most of the organizers involved in the event, were former East Germans and definitely former communists. I can sense them miles away against the wind. They were quite embarrassed. After that we left the campus, as it was obvious that we cannot achieve anything in such an atmosphere of ostracism.

My intent was to popularize my book and establish some contacts with scientists from abroad especially from the USA. This was effectively prevented. In fact, this was the turning point in my life. On that day I realized that it is not part of my soul contract to popularize my new theory in the conventional way, but to complete the second part of my mission on earth - to begin with the LBP and ascend, thus demonstrating the multidimensional nature of human beings. Shortly thereafter, I began with the LBP in a very massive and exhausting way.

Therefore, it is not a coincidence that you asked me about Hawking. You are attuning better and better to my thoughts, as I do to yours, which is part of the synchronization that will be the basis of our future co-operation.

13. Email to Suzan Carrol: 28. January 2010

Book Recommendation

I want to recommend you a small book on the basis of human gnosis channelled by one of the best channels, Cosmic Awareness, that I have ever come across. This small book contains essentially the core of my five books on human gnosis, where I have tackled most of the ideas presented by Cosmic Awareness in a profound manner on over 1500 pages.

This is a "must" for any true transcendental thinker, as you are. I am confident that you will hugely profit from this text, as you cannot read my German books. The first book was written in 2001 and has the title "Evolutionary Leap of Mankind" (360 pages) and the last one is called "Thoughts" (400 p) in 2008 in reference to the famous book "Pensée" written by the French philosopher and mathematician Pascal, a follower of Descartes. I have also written a comprehensive book on Descartes, Spinoza, Leibniz and Kant - Descartes, being the Founder of modern science, is specially treated in this booklet by Cosmic Awareness. This book is not a simple esotericism, but represents the highest level of transcendental gnostic thinking, to which very few light workers are able to, as they have no philosophic background. This is what makes most of the channelled texts currently published on internet or as books so boring.

Since it is somewhat difficult to find the path to this book - the webmaster of this site is not up to the point with respect to clarity - I will describe it step by step, so that you can easily find it...

This is my recommendation for the moment. I will try to listen to your BBS-program but the time difference makes it very difficult for me to arrange it. Can I listen to it afterwards?

Further Comments on my book recommendation: 29. January 2011

My recommendation of this reading was not at random, but on purpose. When you told me that you are writing book 3 on "Visions from Venus" I read the two previous books once again with great care. You have indeed a great imagination and understanding of human psyche. While reading your books, I simply came to the conclusion that you may profit from an alternative point of view which I call "**spiritual hedonism**". This point of view is also shared by Cosmic Awareness in the text which I have recommended you. Besides, the text is beautifully written, very much like your books. I wished I could write like that in English. To do this, one has to live in an English-speaking country and fully immerse in the language. I have almost achieved this perfection in German, but it is still not my native language. This is my additional comment to my book recommendation as of yesterday.

14. Email to Suzan Carrol: 01. February 2010

Analysis of the Intellectual Fallacies of Light Workers In the Context of Human History

History: On the 30th of January Suzan Carrol made me aware of the website of Steve Beckow "The 2012 scenario" stevebeckow.com. In my response to her I attached my last letter to Steve Beckow (see above). Her comment was that I had been very harsh with him.

Dear Sue,

Of course my critic on Steve was harsh, but very precise at the same time. There was a purpose behind it. I was urged by my over-soul to make a thorough analysis of the channelled and other esoteric messages on Internet after my Ascension on Oct 13, 2010 and send this information to the higher realms - that is, I had to put my analysis in a verbal form, thus creating a new reality both on earth and in the higher realms. That is how I established contact with you. I boycotted Internet successfully for 10 years. That is part of my mission on earth - I am connected since 1999 with the whole mankind in a profound way at the soul level, and my assessments on the "spot" co-shape the future of mankind in a decisive manner.

My analysis are thoroughly evaluated and considered in the huge cosmic algorithm of infinite probabilities with respect to earth's Ascension. I am, so to say, the chief analyst of the higher realms on earth, because I have established the new axiomatic thinking that will dominate human thinking after Ascension. This feedback then goes into the on-going decisions for the future of mankind and earth at the highest levels of cosmic providence. My activities have nothing to do with me as an incarnated entity, and I cannot afford to consider petty feelings created by earthly egos. There is also a very important reason not to do this, which has to do with how mind control is exerted on the incarnated entities on earth by the Orion Empire through manipulating their feelings, especially the hurt ones. But I am not sure, whether it is appropriate to discuss this issue at this moment.

The effect of my letter and intervention with respect to Steve was immediately felt. The messages of Mike Quincey, on which Steve mainly relies on his site, improved dramatically. You may check it for yourself. Mike Quincey received for years low quality messages from a dubious channel that pretended to be the speaker of the Sirians, the genetic creators of Homo sapiens some 10 000 years ago. This dubious channel, called SaLuSa, discredited the Sirians and their cause. After my intervention, the channel changed and the quality of the information improved dramatically. You may check it for yourself, by reading the SaLuSa messages of Mike Quincey for the last 2 years and then after my intervention in November 2010. You will immediately see the difference.

Things are not always as they seem to be. You should look beyond the facade. By the way, please scrutinize Steve's page and you will immediately see that he publishes articles by other authors and pretends optically that he has written them by placing his name under the title and only putting the name of the actual author in very small letters far below, so that at first glance it seems that he is the actual author. He is what I define a "spiritual charlatan". Such kinds of people are more dangerous than the people who reject the whole esoteric stuff. I am giving you this information only to recommend you to display more discernment with respect to what is happening this year, as there will be some massive attacks by the dark forces on us, light workers, in the coming months, before the battle is ultimately won. This often happens through indirect emotional and mental influence from other incarnated entities.

Of course, I recommend you to be also very critical about what I am saying, but then I expect that you also openly tell me your opinion. My letter to Steve was a litmus-test. If he would have answered it and has presented his case or even challenged me in a sound intellectual manner, he would have passed the test. But he is a coward and did not dare to do it, because he knew that I was deeply right. There were several emails before this email, where I gave him enough information on me and my view so that he could discern that I was honest, even when I sounded harsh, but essentially benevolent to him. There is nothing in my email that I have recommended him that I would not recommend anybody else, including yourself, but you do not need these kinds of recommendations, therefore I do not make them. Now I have to consider him a lost soul for the moment, but he still has a chance to improve. Then, he may play a major role in the awakening of the American and Canadian people. But it depends only on him and his sincerity within himself.

I give you this background information as I sensed some resentment from your part with respect to my behaviour in front of Steve, which stems from the many occasions, you have been hurt by certain people in the past, but I never hurt anybody, whom I appreciate, although I have decided a long time ago to be very honest in a benevolent way in my relationships. People who are as honest as myself appreciate this kind of behaviour. However, there are not many, I must confess. But the quantity of relationships does not matter - it is all about the quality of human bonds. This kind of unconditional honesty will be the new rule of communication in the 5th dimension. It is therefore of a great advantage to begin now. I have finished on this issue.

Here my next update. The next several months, up to the end of this year, can be titled:

Revolutions - revelations - evolution – Ascension

This is what I predicted for 2011 at the end of 2010. In fact, the events are ahead of my

forecast, as I expected a calmer January, which is a clear indication that the speed of change is gaining momentum.

Unfortunately, I predicted that the American people will be the laggards of the world revolution. They will awake and revolt only after many other Arab and third world countries have already revolted and ousted their dictators. This will offset the plans of the American and English Elite to establish the New World Order and will trigger their demise. This is the sad reality about the American people.

In my books, I have explained extensively why the American nation is the classical young soul nation and exhibits in a paradigmatic way all the negative characteristics, a young soul population exhibits throughout the 3d-reality of the solar universes. The **concept of the soul age** is not truly understood by most light workers and it is not considered at all in all the messages that I have read so far, except for one channel. But it is an excellent working model in order to understand what is now happening on earth. It is true gnostic knowledge and the key to an understanding of the current events. Change will not come through sporadic UFO sightings and the chatting about them in Internet, but through revolution. Are you prepared for it - mentally, of course, I would not recommend you to participate in a revolution, then it is not your destiny as a highly evolved soul. This is the experience which young souls ought to make in order to evolve.

Believe me, I am an expert on revolutions. What you may not know is that I was in my previous social life, before I began with my true spiritual evolution, a professional revolutionary and have probably more experience with revolutions than anybody else on earth. I was a dissident in the early 70s in Bulgaria, when the country was a brutal dictatorship and established the first "flying universities", according to the Polish model used by the dissidents of this country. In 1968, I was associated with the Czechoslovakian dissidents that unleashed the Prague Spring and the greatest revolution against the communist regime after the Budapest Revolt in 1956.

Later on, when I emigrated to Germany, I was in close contact with COR, a dissident Polish organisation, which later evolved to Solidarnosc. If you have read the press in the 70s and early 80s, you must be well acquainted with these terms, as they were discussed for years in the mass media. Solidarnosc triggered the next revolution that ultimately toppled the communist system and abolished the Iron Curtain. The Germans would not have united without Solidarnosc winning the power in late summer 1989. I was present in Kosovo in the spring of 1989, when the first revolt of the Albanians against the Milosevic regime began. Later on I was a close witness of the five subsequent wars in former Yugoslavia which I visited on many occasions. In 1985, I worked for one year as a news editor for Radio Free Europe, at a time when its building was hit by a bomb attack organized by the secret KGB forces and many of us received death warnings. I was the first politically active emigrant to return back to Bulgaria in December 1989, when the long standing dictator Zivkov was toppled and became one of the founders of the new democratic opposition party, which several years later, after another revolution in 1996, which I also attended, replaced the communist regime. In 1992, shortly after there was a failed coup d'état in Moscow and Jelzin came to power and dissolved the Soviet Union, I was in Moscow performing clinical studies at the Russian Academy Hospitals and witnessed the dramatic events that followed the collapse of this huge communist empire.

These are the kind of experiences that mankind will go through in the next several months before the situation is cleared and the dark forces finally retrieved. None of this experience

belongs to American history. The only experience, the Americans have had with revolutions so far, has been to suppress them brutally - either directly or through proxies. So you see, how huge the experience deficits of the American people are and how unprepared they are for the upcoming events. This was a central theme of my email to Steve. It is ridiculous to believe in earnest that you can write and talk about UFO sightings, and the Galactic federation will come one day and save you aboard their space ships. This is a dangerous naivety. Now back to the Egyptian revolution.

I am watching daily Al Jazeera, being the best channel reporting on Egypt, and then compare it with the statements made on BBC, CNN and NBC, which are the channels of the Elite, and you can immediately discern the difference in approach and their hidden agenda. On this occasion, I would like to comment that Al Jazeera, the best and most objective channel worldwide to my assessment, was forbidden in the USA as a terrorist channel and was only allowed last year in your country on a limited basis. This should suffice to prove the manipulation and enslavement of the American people, being my central theme and critic point in my letter to Steve, who seems to be completely ignorant on human history. Ignorance is dangerous. Was my letter harsh for these reasons?

What we will observe in the next days and weeks, is the creeping terror and horror of the Elite with respect to their approaching dismantling and exposure. To understand their current behaviour, one must take into consideration that they know better than the masses and most light workers what will happen this and next year and are paralysed by this dire perspective. The Elite and the dark forces from the Orion Empire have for so long dominated this planet and their slaves - the humans - so that they cannot comprehend what now is happening on earth: The humans are beginning to surpass their masters and leave them alone without any slaves on a catastrophic earth (planet B).

This is the actual dynamics behind all revolutions that will take place this year. You should listen to the defiance of the Egyptians with respect to Mubarak, a classical Reptilian, and to the USA as his ally in the many interviews given only on Al Jazeera, to understand the true spiritual shift of collective consciousness. I can only hope that the American people learn something from the Egyptian people, if they are able to learn anything from abroad, while overcoming their inherent arrogance. But they will have to - at the latest when the financial system crashes in the coming months. By the way, do you have any explanation, why Egypt revolted so dramatically at this particular time? If you are interested, I will give you this information next time. It is pure gnostic knowledge. This all is for the moment.

15. Email to Suzan Carrol: 18. February 2010

Announcement That I Have Finished the Present Book

Thank you very much for your multidimensional news from the Arcturians. As always, they are excellent, but I have to read them once again to incorporate them more fully. I can confirm the Multidimensional Operating System (MOS) from my personal experience. Shortly after I entered the last most intensive phase of my LBP 12 years ago, I began to receive huge downloads of hundreds of pages every night in hieroglyphs and other symbols, which are light languages. This lasted for more than 5-7 years. At present I have this experience very seldom.

In the meantime, I have finished my book - my first book on Gnostics in English language,

which I started in Mid-January. The title is "The Laws of Creation and Destruction: Why and how the World Order will collapse in 2011". As you might have felt telepathically, you played the role of the Muse, who inspired me to write this book. In current esoteric slang, one would say, you were my "energizer", but I prefer the name of the old Greek goddess of arts. For this inspiration I owe you a huge "Thanks".

This was the actual co-operation I mentioned on several occasions. The very intensive email correspondence with you within a very short period of time stimulated me to write this book. Before that I made a decision not to write any more, after I had written 13 books, most of which nobody understands and the rest of them nobody reads. I do not care much about this, as I have been writing them for myself. I am beyond the need of any external appreciation.

In the case of my last book, I had you all the time as my imaginative reader in my head while writing it and this was a strong mental and emotional impetus to finish the book. I was quite in a hurry, as I had the urgent feeling that it might not last very long before I leave this planet as a normal human being. My body energies are inhuman, and I live most of the time in the higher dimensions. It takes enormous self-discipline to preserve some kind of daily normality in my life.

This book will be published immediately after my Ascension and official appearance in the USA, as part of the second step of the 4-step-cosmic plan for Ascension of earth and mankind, as I have written to you:

Revolutions - Revelations - Evolution - Ascension,

This plan will begin to unfold after Equinox. The USA will play a central role in the upcoming collapse, where the first two steps will merge together. The American Revolution will be a Revelation of what has happened on earth behind the scene for the last 13 000 years after the fall of Atlantis.

My book will be a catalyst for these revelations, which will be much more deep and detailed. I have restricted myself in this book to a simple physical explanation for light workers as to why and how the system will crash. By the way, some major arguments for this event were already forwarded by the Arcturians in your last news: How to eliminate the bugs/viruses, while implementing the new 5d-MOS into the 3d-mindset of humans.

This is the reason why I kept silent for some time. I knew that you were also writing your book and I did not want to disturb you. I hope that you have also made a good progress.

*

The correspondence with Sue is continuing and the relationship has expanded during this time.